

Copyright 1986, 2008 Ascended Master Teaching Foundation

ISBN 978-0-939051-61-3

The Angelic Kingdom

*Compiled from the Teachings of the
“Bridge to Freedom”*

by

WERNER SCHROEDER



Ascended Master Teaching Foundation
Mount Shasta, California

FOREWORD

It is the purpose of this publication to list, in structured format, all of the dictations of the Ascended Host, as given through Geraldine Innocente, as they pertain to the purpose and present-day activities of the Angelic Kingdom. Therefore, this book will serve as a source of reference, giving the reader the benefit of studying all of the dictations of the members of the Angelic Kingdom, as given during the Bridge to Freedom dispensation, from April 1952 through June 1961. Some of these addresses were formerly published under the titles “The Seven Beloved Archangels Speak,” “Archangel Michael, His Work and His Helpers,” and “Journal of the Bridge to Freedom.”

Geraldine Innocente is the twin ray of the Ascended Master El Morya. She served as the authorized messenger of the Great White Brotherhood during the “Bridge to Freedom Dispensation.”

This book is dedicated to the Seven Archangels and to the entire Angelic Kingdom. Our gratitude is boundless, for the service of the Angelic Kingdom to mankind throughout the ages, including Archangel Michael's untiring service of purifying and cleansing the psychic realm, twenty-two out of each twenty-four hour period. As chelas we are able to call forth Archangel Michael's protection, including his Sword of Blue Flame, whenever necessary. He has promised to stay with the Earth, guiding and protecting mankind, until it is free of all destructive forces.

Ascended Master Teaching Foundation

TABLE OF CONTENTS**THE SERVICE OF THE ANGELIC HOST**

The Angelic Kingdom, an Introduction	13
The Angelic Host, First Entering Earth.....	24
The Angelic Host, by the Maha Chohan	28
The Mission of the Seven Archangels... ..	32
The Importance Of The Angelic Kingdom.....	34
The Three Kingdoms	39
The Fall Of Man	52
The Angelic Host, by Cherubim Adelpia... ..	70
Dissolving The Human Veil	77
The Open Door To The Presence Of The Angels	78
Sanat Kumara Leaving Earth.....	84
Activities At The Teton Retreat.....	94
Attempts To Change Earth's Axis.....	100
Straightening The Earth's Axis.....	114
Incoming Lifestreams Prepared For Re-Embodiment.....	115
The Coming Of The Cherubim To Philadelphia.. ..	123
Removing Distress From Your Mind, Feelings And Body.....	128
Keeping Healthy And Youthful.....	133
You Must Become Masters Of Energy	138
The Purification Of The Etheric Body	150
Preventing Natural Catastrophes	152
Request By Archangel Michael For The Departed.....	159
Cooperation Of The Angelic, Human And Elemental Kingdoms	160

THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE FIRST RAY

Archangel Michael, Describing His Activities	162
Archangel Michael's Service	173
Archangel Michael's Sword Of Blue Flame	177
Faith An Actual Substance Of What You Desire	180
The Magnetic Power Of Faith In God	182
Confidence In The Power Of God	185
The God-Quality Of Faith	188
Hold Your Faith In The Goodness Of God.....	197
The Angels' Feeling Of Faith	202
The Power Of God To Act Instantly	203
The Protecting Power Of Love.....	205

Archangel Michaels “Ring Pass Not”.....	206
The One-Pointed Nature of the Angelic Consciousness	208
Defender Of The Faith	209
“Ring-Pass-Not”-A Living Reality.....	210
Invocation To Archangel Michael	230
THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE SECOND RAY	
Archangel Jophiel Describing His Service.....	231
Discrimination Indispensable	244
THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE THIRD RAY	
Archangel Chamuel, Describing His Service ...	252
How Lord Chamuel Can Help You	261
THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE FOURTH RAY	
Archangel Gabriel, Describing His Service.....	269
The Spirit Of Hope	278
Archangel Gabriel Will Help You	284
The Power Of Resurrection	287
THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE FIFTH RAY	
Archangel Raphael Describing His Service ...	292
Re-Consecrate Yourself Daily	303
THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE SIXTH RAY	
Archangel Uriel Describing His Service	310
Cultivation Of “Listening Grace”	327
Ministering Angels	335
THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE SEVENTH RAY	
Archangel Zadkiel Describing His Service.....	343
The Ceremonial Ray	354
The Practical Use Of The Violet Fire	356
Invocation And Phenomena	379
The Temple Of Purification.....	391
The Power Of Invocation	396
Explanation Of The Sacred Fire	401
Redeeming Earth Through Application Of The Violet Fire	405
The Priesthood Of Lord Zadkiel Is Marching Again	415
Join the Ascended Host of Light	419
Loving Light Free – A Great Service	428
Without the Violet Fire there would be no Earth Today	434
The Ascended Master Teaching Foundation.....	436

**EDITOR'S FOREWORD TO THE BOOK
"THE SEVEN BELOVED ARCHANGELS SPEAK" (1954)**

In order to intelligently cooperate with any plan, human or divine, it is first necessary for the individual or group to understand something of the nature of that plan.

In the coming Golden Age, a divine Brotherhood combining the energies of the angelic, human and elemental kingdoms, is pre-ordained as the natural expression of unity, harmony and loving cooperation among the evolutions finding hospitality and opportunity in the Earth's atmosphere.

One of the services of the Great Chohan of the Seventh Ray, the Master Saint Germain, is to bring an understanding of the nature of the angelic kingdom to mankind. At his invitation, the Seven Great Archangels have chosen to come forth and explain to those interested members of the human kingdom, the particular activities, services, powers, radiation and purpose of their individual rays. This makes possible a much closer association between the human kingdom and the kingdom of the angels. It also opens the door of opportunity to those who wish to serve with the Archangels, to further their divine plan on the Earth and to generally cooperate in the development of this celestial brotherhood of angels and men.

The gentle reader is invited through the pages of this book into the realm of the Archangels, where he may sit at the feet of each blessed one and receive the consciousness of that one directly, incorporating it as he sees fit, into works in his name!

This book is dedicated in love and gratitude to the Seven Mighty Archangels who represent the divine feeling nature of God.

Through countless aeons of time these beloved beings have guarded, guided, protected and served the mankind of Earth, each one of whom are evolving on one of the seven rays under the supervision of one of these great angelic beings. The Archangels were the first Seven Chohans of the Rays, having been succeeded in time by other beings who qualified for such service.

In answer to the invitation from the Ascended Master Saint Germain and his students, these great Archangels have broken the cosmic silence for the first time in many centuries, and have opened the door to their realms of consciousness, service, radiation and spiritual activities.

May the full developed Christ nature of every lifestream enjoying the hospitality of the planet Earth and the protection of the Angelic Host be dedicated in active service to the fulfillment of God's divine plan which the beloved Archangels live to serve through consecrated endeavor.

THOMAS PRINTZ
(The Ascended Master El Morya)

**ARCHANGEL MICHAEL'S FOREWORD TO
"THE SEVEN BELOVED ARCHANGELS SPEAK"**

To the Mankind of Earth, Greetings,

I, MICHAEL, LORD OF THE ARCHANGELS, bring to you again the living presence of the Archangels who, in their graciousness, have chosen to part the veil of silence, and describe the activities which engage their energies and to which they have voluntarily devoted their lives.

In the great plan of creation, the Archangels represent the feelings of the Father-Mother God, as the Elohim represent the mental qualities. The sustaining of these feelings in the atmosphere of Earth, where they are available to embodied mankind, is the service of the Archangels.

The Age of Cosmic Ceremonial has dawned. With it comes the fiat of the Eternal to unite the kingdoms of angel, man and elemental, in conscious cooperative endeavor to fulfill the divine plan. In obedience to this fiat, we come, bringing with us the description of our services to life, our activities in connection with the development of mankind's spiritual maturity, and our flames and rays which will nourish and intensify the qualities and activities we represent within the souls of all who choose to accept our presence.

It is many centuries since we have been invited into the world of men and given opportunity to speak to the outer consciousness wherein lies the motivating power of illumined and willing cooperation with the divine plan. We are grateful for the invitation, the welcome and the comprehension in the minds, hearts and feelings of the few who can believe we are! Through these few, who may find merit in our words and comfort in our radiation, we shall serve to bless the race.

**INTRODUCTION TO THE BOOKLET “ARCHANGEL
MICHAEL, HIS WORK AND HIS HELPERS” (1953)**

by Archangel Michael

Some men, standing on the brink of that abyss looking hopelessly across its seemingly impassable void, conclude that after the experience in the physical realm nothing more exists. In their conclusion is some justice, for their eyes are dimmed to the faint outlines of the eternal that shine in the distance and they sense and feel only the hopelessness of the “dead end,” the finality of the journey, as the sharp cliffs drop abruptly beneath their weary feet. These people lie down in discouragement and pass from the screen of life to rest, awhile, in the merciful forgetfulness of the slumber called “death.” Others, after bitterly cursing the compass of the heart that has led to the brink of nothingness, retrace their steps and find temporary satisfaction in satiating the senses and rebelliously stimulate the drive of the soul into the by-paths that seemingly lead to “greener pastures.”

And the few, sweet hope of Earth and joy of Heaven calmly appraising the situation, wait until their spiritual eyes are tuned to act for them in this new measure, when they – at last – can see the further shore – some distinctly, others as a mere outline of hope and promise – but once assured, these few will bend the experiences of life to fashioning a way and means of reaching that sweet shore. They cross the abyss – on wings of faith, on the levitating consciousness, on projected vision, on the soul strength of one who has learned the way thither and the selfless renunciation of the way back.

The blessed lifestreams who offer so to do are the bridge builders upon whom we depend to lay the cables across which all men will one day receive the God directions of the free.

The addresses in this booklet are prepared for these few. May my personal blessing rest upon the heart and soul of all who read, and make of them such bridge builders, until the angelic host shall have a bridge of light builded of the faith, the love, the aspirations of mankind, and over this highway they may walk freely into the association with those who choose to take their hands, share their vision, and worship God in obedience to the law of harmony and love, the keynote of the kingdom of heaven.

TO THE ANGELS

Angels of love, angels of peace,
We send our call to thee.
Angels of beauty, angels of grace,
Come with perfection that sets all free.
Angels of Pink Flame, comfort and ease,
Angels that heal, to thee we sing.
Angels of kindness and happiness,
We accept the gifts that you bring.
Angels of wisdom, angels of truth,
We send our call to thee.
Angels of victory, angels of joy,
Come with perfection that sets all free.
Angels of Gold Flame – illumination too,
Angels that bless, to thee we sing.
Angels of balance and mastery,
We accept the gifts that you bring.
Angels of faith, angels of power,
We send our call to thee.
Angels of courage, angels of strength
Come with protection that sets all free.
Angels of Blue Flame, goodwill and health,
Angels that guard, to thee we sing.
Angels of service and unity,
We accept the gifts that you bring.
Angels of freedom, angels of love,
We send our call to thee.
Angels of mercy, angels of poise,
Come with perfection that sets all free.
Angels of Violet Transmuting Flame,
Angels that forgive, to thee we sing.
Angels of justice and God-success,
We accept the gifts that you bring.
Angels of life, angels of heaven,
We send our call to thee.
Angels of Green Flame, Ruby and Gold,
Come with perfection that sets all free.
Angels of White Fire – purity too,
Angels that raise, to thee we sing.
Angels of God's Ascension Flame,
We accept the gifts that you bring.

THE SERVICE OF THE ANGELIC HOST
An Introduction by Werner and Annette Schroeder

The angelic kingdom consists of archangels, seraphim, cherubim, angel devas and angels. Angels are wholly pure and perfect beings, growing in size and capacity through service to mankind.

Angels have golden or light-colored hair, and are extremely beautiful. They are imbued with a particular God-virtue by a Divine Being, and they radiate that quality to a person or condition that needs assistance. There are angels of faith and protection, wisdom, divine love, purity, consecration, healing, peace, invocation, Violet Flame, Blue Flame, Pink Flame, and of the other God-virtues. They carry the virtue of the being who created them.

May mankind some day know what the angels and the devas have done in their conducting of the radiation of heaven through the lower atmosphere of Earth, making the very physical breath, breathed into the nostrils, life-giving, rather than filled with the actual poison which would destroy the physical form!

As angels perform and manifest their divine plan, they need not labor. They just shine. They are embodied obedience. In silent, willing, and joyful obedience, they respond instantly to a call. Angels guard energy and radiate energy. In guarding energy, they wrap their divine love around a stream of energy, so that it does not dissipate, and so no destructive force can use it. For example, ceremonial angels collect and guard the energy that is constructively qualified by the students at a class meeting.

As angels radiate one specific quality, they expand that virtue in mankind. Therefore, we may call on them and ask

them to expand a particular virtue within us. That virtue may already be developed in us, or it may exist in a latent state. The reader may achieve the greatest benefit from this radiation by reading the dictations of these great beings. Wearing the color of a particular day (a scarf or tie will do) is also helpful in attuning to the angels.

Elementals CREATE forms – angels VITALIZE the form through feelings. While elementals respond and mirror the THOUGHTS of mankind, angels respond to FEELINGS (emotions). Unlike elementals, members of the angelic kingdom do not take on and express human qualities when serving mankind. However, when the discord is too great, they may be unable to withstand the strain and they lose partial control of their energy. They dissipate some of their God-virtue, thus becoming deficient in their radiation. Then they return to a temple within the seven inner spheres, where they are recharged and imbued with the quality they are destined to radiate.

THE EVOLUTION OF AN ANGEL

Angels evolve both through association with the elemental kingdom and mankind. They also evolve through the guarding and controlling of energy. Through such service, angels may become cherubim, seraphim, archangels, and finally, great beings who guard and protect planets, galaxies, and large systems of worlds yet unborn.

The Archangel Jophiel works with the angelic kingdom in his temple, where the smaller angels are taught how to draw radiation, and how to radiate a FEELING. The deva or teacher in charge will radiate a feeling – perhaps of faith. The color and power of this quality passes from his body and is in-

stantly re-created in the feeling worlds of the little angels who immerse themselves in it and absorb its quality and virtue – and they are happy.

As they grow, they go a short distance from the temple and the quality of the virtue they have absorbed passes from their bodies without any restraint or control – making little sparkles of light of the quality and color of the feeling. When they learn to hold the virtue for a longer period of time, they are then assigned to some deva or member of the angelic kingdom, who is about to proceed into the lower atmosphere of Earth. They are asked to hold the quality (faith or whatever it is) WITHIN THEMSELVES until the angel points out some lifestream on Earth in need of that quality, and then directs them to pour it forth. Sometimes they are able to hold the radiation, and sometimes they are not able to do so, for they are in training. If they are able to follow through, they may come into the atmosphere of a city, and the Silent Watcher of that city will direct them to a home, where, perhaps a mother is watching a sick child. The little angel is instructed to release the quality (of faith) into the FEELING WORLD of the needy one, and thus it renders the service for which it has come forth.

The faith of the little angel is its gift to the human being, and the human being feels the angel's presence in a surge of new hope and confidence, but neither sees nor knows of her little celestial visitor, for the little angel rushed back quickly into the protective aura of its director – the whole contingent speeding back to the sun or temple from which they came forth.

Thus do the little angels grow, until they have enough control of energy to be given the care of a home, a church, a hospital, or institution of some kind. There they remain,

drawing down the energy from the Godhead to bless their charges, weaving out of the energies of the people whatever prayers or calls to God go forth.

On rare occasions, angels have taken embodiment. Bound by the same laws as embodied mankind, the Bands of Forgetfulness are placed around their consciousness, and typically they do not remember that originally they belonged to the angelic kingdom. Examples of embodied members of this kingdom are beloved Serapis Bey, now Chohan of the Fourth Ray, and beloved Mary, the mother of Jesus, the twin ray of Archangel Raphael, now serving with Jesus as co-hierarch of the Resurrection Temple.

ARCHANGELS, SERAPHIM AND CHERUBIM

The entire angelic host is under the direction of seven great Archangels. After the Earth was created, the angelic host was directed to guard and nourish the spiritual nature of mankind, to radiate the seven God-qualities into the evolving God-consciousness of mankind. This helps to develop conscious mastery.

Archangels direct legions of angels. Each of the seven Archangels embodies, guards and radiates the God-virtue of one of the seven rays. To gain the ascension, the chela must master the God-virtues of the seven rays.

The seven Archangels were the first to hold the offices of the Chohans (Lords) of the Seven Rays of creative power. They embody the FEELINGS of the Father-Mother God, as the Elohim embody the MENTAL QUALITIES. At Saint Germain's invitation, for the first time in centuries, the seven Archangels came forth, giving discourses to the students of the Bridge to Freedom in the 1950's.

The names of the Archangels and those of their Archaii (divine complements) are:

Ray	Archangel	Archaii
1	Michael	Faith
2	Jophiel	Constance
3	Chamuel	Charity
4	Gabriel	Hope
5	Raphael	Mary
6	Uriel	Donna Grace
7	Zadkiel	Amethyst

Ray/ Day/ Color/ God-Virtue Radiated

First/ Sunday/ Blue/ Protection, Faith. Receiving ideas from higher realms, power, initiative.

Second/ Monday/ Sunshine Yellow/ Perception, wisdom and illumination

Third/ Tuesday/ Pink/ Love, tolerance, gratitude

Fourth/ Wednesday/ White/ Purity, resurrection, artistic development

Fifth/ Thursday/ Green/ Consecration, concentration, truth

Sixth/ Friday/ Ruby w. golden radiance/ Ministration, devotion

Seventh/ Saturday/ Violet/ Invocation, ceremonial worship

The **Seraphim** are the guardians of the energies of Ascended Beings, and are always active with the Elohim in the building of planets and their spiritual centers. They also serve as the messengers of the suns of a galaxy.

Seraphim move in groups of seven, in a V-formation. When the seraphim move through the heavens or the Earth's sphere, they emit a white light, and many a falling star and shooting comet that has been recorded by science, is but the speedy progression of a group of seraphim through the upper atmosphere. Their height varies from six to fourteen feet. Their faces and bodies are exquisitely beautiful, and there is a line in the chin that denotes tremendous strength and determination.

Cherubim, larger in size than angels, have the same qualities, but they have greater responsibilities. Cherubim stand guard and protect great streams of energy drawn by Ascended and Cosmic Beings. They serve mostly at inner levels. It is only in the last few years – because of the need of the hour and “the great cosmic push” under which all cosmic forces make a last, concentrated effort to wake up mankind – that cherubim deal with and serve mankind. For example, Cherubim Lovelee came forth, guarding and protecting the energies of the Bridge to Freedom dispensation.

Cherubim can become angel devas. There are angel devas over hospitals and churches, guarding energies and giving assistance.

THE MINISTERING ANGEL

Those who have vowed to achieve their ascension in this embodiment, have many beneficial helpers available, which, if accepted and employed in love and gratitude, will assist greatly in accomplishing this goal. One of those helpers, provided by God in his infinite love for his children, is the ministering angel, also sometimes called the “guardian angel.”

Millions of years ago, when mankind first took embodiment, an angel volunteered to minister to us, to help us on our journey, in our goal of expressing God in a sphere of lower vibration, on a planet. This beautiful being has served our very needs, embodiment after embodiment, in spite of our transgressions and misqualification of energy. Is it not now high time to acknowledge this unselfish service and to give our boundless gratitude for this priceless gift, rendered for aeons of time?

Prior to being joined with our individual lifestream, this angel was trained at inner levels for this specific endeavor. Therefore, our ministering angel is well acquainted with the task of the individual – namely, to express the God-virtues of the seven rays (which are the same as those of the seven inner spheres, our previous schoolroom, which we passed through before embodying on Earth).

Everyone on Earth, including all of the laggards, has such a guardian angel. This angelic being has vowed to stay with us until we have reached our ascension. Acknowledgment, acceptance, gratitude, and conscious cooperation with the ministering angels will not only help our spiritual development, but their evolution as well! We do this by stopping our activities a few times a day, pouring our gratitude to this selfless being, welcoming his service. In doing this, the angel

may assist us 24 hours a day, instead of just during the night. Beloved Jesus, Mother Mary, and Saint Germain communed with their ministering angel, and were greatly blessed by this relationship.

All ministering angels serve under Uriel, the Archangel of Ministration. They have assisted each individual for millions of years, and they continue to be trained and revitalized in higher schoolrooms to assist us better.

We may express the God-virtues of the seven rays by calling on the ministering angels to help us develop the following faculties:

1. The WILL AND DESIRE TO SERVE GOD and all of his creation.

2. The development of the DISCRIMINATING FACULTIES AND WISDOM of the Second Ray; the perception of recognizing the highest level of truth, such as selecting between different representations of Ascended Master teaching.

3. The drawing and holding of the feelings of divine love, compassion, tolerance, patience and understanding.

4. The sustaining of the PURITY OF THE IMMACULATE CONCEPT; seeing every creation of God the way God looks upon it – pure and perfect, without discord; denying the disharmony of the “appearance world.”

5. The ASSISTANCE IN CONSECRATION AND CONCENTRATION TO PERSEVERE. Ponder much upon the life of Jesus. Think of how he exemplified the spirit of giving himself, at all times. Ponder upon the life of holy Mary and see how such a consecrated one has blessed all life by assisting in the creation of the physical heart of each embodied lifestream. Realize that there are virtues, talents and powers God has LOANED to you, for which you must one day render an accounting. Decree that the way-showers of the race shall not

be guilty of the sins of omission in this crucial hour. Here, the activities of re-consecration by the beloved Archangel Raphael play such an important part in sustaining the constancy of the ministering angel, keeping his feeling enthusiastic.

6. The bringing forth of PEACE AND HEALING. These ministering angels are natural conductors of both peace and healing, but it is sometimes difficult to get mankind quiet enough in their thoughts and feelings to receive these gifts. Even when the physical body sleeps at night, the aura about it is still swinging around – the soul is darting here and there in various directions, always in search of some sort of happiness. It is part of the service of this ministering angel to quiet the feelings, mind, memory and flesh body and bring them *peace*.

7. Finally, the ministering angels are very powerfully developed along the Ray of Invocation. Of course, they have constant access to all the virtues of the Godhead and, because they have constantly the God-gift of inner sight, they know just what is required by the lifestream whom they have offered to serve. “Therefore, from time to time, as the Cosmic Law permits (according to the karmic obligations of the soul concerned), these angels do invoke the help of the Ascended Beings and Powers of Light to draw the particular assistance which that lifestream requires at the moment.” Archangel Uriel, September 27, 1957.

The ministering angel assists us at all times, during embodiment and during the time period when we are not in embodiment. It should be remembered that whenever our feeling centers are active – and that occurs in a waking state, in a dream state, or when not in embodiment – we are creating karma. The ministering angel is obligated to be with us at all times, and offers assistance in direct proportion to the assistance asked for and welcomed. This assistance is

mostly in the form of projecting light rays clothed with a particular God-virtue. On occasion there are also feelings of warning, and prompting to the individual not to do a certain thing.

Consciously endeavor to make friends with your angel of ministration. When you do, you will find yourselves gradually letting go of certain destructive habits which you have had since birth in this embodiment – those habits sometimes going back in your lifestream for perhaps many, many centuries. Then you will begin to come into that new era in your life of more graceful living, where your Holy Christ Self will be able to expand itself through you in youth, beauty, honor, and dignity.

Beloved Archangel Raphael recently has said that the habits and momentums of the ages have become very powerful currents of energy – sometimes really “rivers” of force. However, there is nothing more powerful in this universe than the God-feelings of grace and peace. **THE STRONGEST MAN ALIVE IS THE MAN WHO CAN HOLD HIS PEACE IN THE FACE OF EVERY AGGRAVATION, AND THE WEAKEST ONE IS HE WHO CANNOT HOLD THAT PEACE!** So, never let it be said in your presence that a peaceful person is a weak one. Not a lethargic type, but a truly peaceful individual (like Gandhi, for instance) is a power for God in this physical appearance world. Beloved Raphael assists the ministering angel to regain its balance of energy. Thus re-consecrated, the angel returns to his service with renewed enthusiasm.

Remember! You have a personal ministering angel who has been with you for many centuries. By your call to him, let now this ministering angel daily anoint all your four lower vehicles with **HIS SUBSTANCE AND FEELINGS** of divine love, light and grace – thus helping you to hold sustained peace, regardless of any human appearances or aggravations. Give him your undivided attention for just a few moments each

day, during that time consciously accepting into your feelings the help he wishes to give you.

Were it not for these transcendent beings of light and love who have given themselves to mankind here, most lifestreams would have completely destroyed themselves long ere this! God bless the ministering angels, every blessed one of them, and God bless our beloved Uriel and Donna Grace for their sustaining power of love and grace for all life.

THE ANGELIC HOST, FIRST ENTERING EARTH**By Ascended Master El Morya**

December 1952

When the Father-Mother God gave the great Elohim the responsibility for the creation of a habitable globe upon which certain intelligent spirits might evolve to God-perfection, the Elohim, from out of their own hearts' light, projected forth the convex rays which formed the cradle, or matrix, for the Earth. Where these masculine and feminine rays met, the permanent atom for the Earth was formed.

This atom contained, within itself, the magnetic power by which the universal light substance was drawn into this spherical form and, with the cooperation of the builders of form, the nature devas, and the directors of the forces of the elements, the sea, the earth, the atmosphere, came into being, with the cosmic fire interpenetrating all.

One cosmic day, the work of creation was completed, and the Elohim signified to the Sun that the planet Earth was ready for habitation.

Three distinct types of intelligent life were to be given an opportunity to unfold their God-nature on this small star – angels, men and elementals, each contributing, in some manner, to the well-being and progress of the other, and their combined life force was ordained to weave the spiritual bridge to tie the Earth to the heart of God.

As kind and loving parents prepare for the coming of an expected child long before the advent of the infant upon the earth plane, so did the God-parents prepare for the guardianship, sustenance and protection of the evolving lives who were to be called forth to people this star.

Mankind were to be given the opportunity to experiment

with the creative centers of thought and feeling, and to learn to draw and mould energy into beautiful forms, becoming co-creators with their God-parents and, in time, builders of suns and stars of their own, in the ever-widening circle of the rhythm of life.

To sustain the bodies of mankind, the elemental kingdom was sent earthward, charged with the fiat to obey the every direction of man, to make for him “coats of flesh,” to keep these in repair, and to materialize out of the primal substance of earth and air and water, the nourishment for the replenishing of his bodies, and the necessities and luxuries which would make his exile a happy and harmonious one. These elementals were put under the direction of the great nature devas, and builders of form, and, as they served the mankind of Earth, they were promised evolution into the kingdom of directors of the elemental life in the future.

To guard and nourish the spiritual nature of mankind, and to help the development of the inner spark of divinity into the flame of conscious mastery, the angelic host was sent earthward, to stand by the side of mankind, radiating the love, the faith, the will of the Father into the atmosphere and aura of the evolving God-consciousness in every man. The angelic host was under the direction of the seven great Archangels, who came from the Central Sun of our system, and abided within our physical sun until the Elohim had prepared the planets which were to be their charge out of the primordial and unformed light body of God.

The angelic host, through association with mankind and the elemental kingdom, were promised that they, in time, might attain the estate of the Archangels and become guardian powers in systems of worlds yet unborn from the con-

sciousness of future Solar Lords.

When the elemental kingdoms had prepared and nourished the earth element with produce and beauty, and the angelic kingdom had filled its atmosphere with the stimulating essence of Godliness, the planet was ready for the beautiful ceremony by which mankind was welcomed to the hospitality of a new theater of evolution, filled with opportunity, promise, beauty and plenty. And then the descent of man into the world of form took place, a ceremony whose remembrance is written for all eternity on the sensitive substance of Akasha, which will be revitalized and re-vivified one day for the enjoyment and education of all mankind.

The Godhead charged the directed ray into the permanent atom which was to be the magnetic power holding the lifestreams destined to evolve upon the planet within its orbit.

The great nature devas of every mountain, sea and plain vivified the life wave through the abundant verdant gifts of nature awaiting the coming of man.

The angelic host stood, visible and tangible, upon the surface of the Earth, looking upward as the gates of heaven opened, and the First Ray, in a burst of celestial music, adorned the heavens, with its lovely azure blue, and then formed a radiant pathway from the heart of the Sun to the planet Earth, over which the first sons of men might, in dignity, descend into incarnation.

Then, before the eyes of the silent witnesses and the visitors from other planets and systems, there appeared in the open gates of heaven, the presence of the Prince of the Heavenly Host, Lord Michael, the Archangel, wearing the crown of immortality, clothed in the light of the Central Sun

from whose bosom he had come, to guard and guide the children of Earth through the centuries of experience yet to come. At his presence, the Earth itself, began to sing her cosmic song, the angelic host poured out their praise at the coming of their Lord, the devas and builders of form joined the spiritual anthem with their majestic overtones, and the sister planets of our system added to the symphony of celestial sound.

Archangel Michael, son of the King of Kings, Angel of the Resurrection of the God nature in angel, man, and elemental, came to insure the safe return of every son of man, every angel, every elemental at the close of the cosmic day!

Then began the great descent – Lord Michael sweeping earthward along the Blue Fire Ray, which was anchored into the earth in the vicinity of our present Rocky Mountain Range in the Northwestern part of the United States of America. Behind him, with slow, majestic grace, came the glorious Lord Manu of the First Root Race, a seven-pointed crown upon his head, a mantle of royal blue upon his shoulders, the embodiment of the Father God's design for every lifestream who followed him innocently into the world of form.

Then began the descent of the “Holy Innocents” – the first group of mankind to be given an opportunity to incarnate and develop God-maturity on the earth. One by one, or hand in hand, they came, following Lord Michael and the Manu, until the entire number designated by the Father for this first experiment in earthly forms had descended, accompanied by myriads of guardian angels, the protective aura of the seraphim and the light of the cherubic hosts, who carried the atmosphere of heaven in their shining bodies, and effulgent auras.

Thus, in great beauty, in limitless abundance, in the visible, tangible presence of Lord Michael and the angelic host, and under the kindly guardianship of the Lord Manu himself, the first Golden Age was entered into and enjoyed by the sons of men. At the close of the cycle, they easily and harmoniously followed their Manu up the ladder of evolution into their God-estate – ascension – and the evening and the morning was the First Day.

Through all the succeeding cycles of time, as ray after ray provided the pathway for the descent of new spirits, Lord Michael has remained as the guardian overlord of the angelic host, the mankind of earth and the elemental kingdoms, and he shall not fold his cosmic wings about him to return HOME until the last man is redeemed, the final angelic being freed, and the last elemental returned to its perfect state. This is the love of Lord Michael.

THE ANGELIC HOST

By the Maha Chohan

I want to speak, too, on the kingdom which is so dear to my heart, that of the angelic host. Members of this kingdom, like the elemental kingdom, are voluntary exiles from the heart and the bosom of God.

They live but to love, and they know no unkindness. It is inconceivable for the consciousness of beings belonging to this evolution to accept the thought of gain at the expense of another.

When the angelic host was called forth after the elemental kingdom, their service was to create a canopy of consciousness, which was the emanation and radiation of their own life and light, over the lifestreams of the human race who were to embody upon the planet.

The elemental kingdom first created the planet in habitable form. Then came the angelic host, before any human being set foot upon it, and the nature of the angel's evolution is very beautiful. Angels, like men, grow and mature and wax strong when they are small. they just absorb God's life and light, in the same manner that your body absorbs the sunshine when you lie exposed to its rays. That feeling of warmth and well-being fills them and then they may join a group working with a Master. The Master, seeing the quality they have absorbed sends such a group forth to a place where their particular quality of confidence, or whatever quality is lacking in the lower atmosphere of Earth, is needed. These little beings fly in something like your goose formation, with a being of directive capacity at their head, and their efficacy in the service depends on how long they can hold that quality within them until the blessing is released and the location is bathed in that essence.

They are often taken to places to witness the service of their elder brothers and sisters. For example, let us take a service in a great cathedral. The Master in charge, often Jesus at devotional services, knows when that group will be gathered together, and at the elevation of the cup at every service a group of these angels is sent right into the church. They stand in "V" formation with either a great seraphim or cherubim of mature proportion right over the altar, and then at the given moment when the priest utters the sanctified words, they release freely from their bodies, and in very great power, that spiritual anointing from above. Now, in the smaller churches throughout the city and country less experienced angelic beings gather and the release is sometimes too rapid, because every angel has to work with the whole to make the tremendous power of ceremony as efficacious as Saint Germain intends to manifest it in the future.

So the smaller angels experiment in places where less

numbers are gathered, but where there are great groups gathered together we send groups of the angelic host every thirty minutes to release the substance which flows down through the people. Above the angelic host are mighty devas who guard our temples and churches and world movements. They receive the life-force much like the beings in the temples, and they hold that within their bodies sometimes for five or six thousand years, and when you step into a great church, you are just bathed in that sanctity and that holiness, and you take it away with you; but were such a deva to release that force, your old cathedrals, like Rheims, would not have the particular radiation they do now. Some of these foci go back as far as Atlantis.

Members of the angelic host have to learn that in the drawing and releasing of the life-force, which is done in great joy and happiness, to regulate carefully such force and to weigh the blessings of such action. By paying attention to this procedure, the vital life-force will not go forth uncontrolled and the angels grow in grace, power, Light and mastery.

The realm of the seraphim is a realm of power. The beings known as the seraphic guard are beings of tremendous physical stature and the most concentrated strength that the planet Earth has yet known. Their faces and bodies are exquisitely beautiful, and there is a line in the chin that denotes tremendous strength and determination.

When the seraphim are chosen to guard any particular activity or individual, they are like concentrated lightning. The seraphic host work closely with Hercules and they have always overshadowed the great men of power who have worked for good through the centuries.

The seraphim and cherubim are created from the heart of the solar logos. They spring forth from the flaming heart

of God as individual, self-conscious life and they are without number.

The seraphim are great beings from six to fourteen feet in height. They are the guardians of spiritual forces and are always active with the Elohim, in the building of planets and spiritual centers on various globes. They are more often masculine than feminine and they are impersonal in their concentrated powers of protection. They move in groups of seven, which is always the number denoting creation and of each seven seraphim one is the leader who moves in the foreground with the three pairs spread out in the shape of a "V" behind him. When the seraphim move through the heavens or the earth sphere, they emit a white light and many a falling star and shooting comet that has been recorded by science is but the speedy progression of a group of seraphim through the upper air.

Fair as the Morning Star that shines through the uncertain light between the dark and the daylight, is the glorious Realm of Bey.

It is a great cosmic activity similar to the Love Star and it occupies a place in the solar system as a focus of the power of the Cherubim and Seraphim.

In the Realm of Bey countless numbers of the seraphic and cherubic Host dwell and in the heart center of this realm is a castle such as no fairy prince has ever conceived and there dwells the Lord of Bey Serapis, and his mighty brothers. From this realm there pulsates constantly a radiating power and pressure of peace. The wings of your attention and the love of your spirit may take you there until you drink deeply of the waters of peace and find your outer garment an open door through which gifts from the Realm of Bey may flow to all.

THE MISSION OF THE SEVEN ARCHANGELS

By Archangel Michael

When the Central Sun of a system takes the cosmic initiation and is vested with the power to create a galaxy (seven suns with their planets and satellites) three evolutionary intelligences are given an opportunity to develop and mature – the angelic, the human, and the elemental.

Those intelligences within the Central Sun, who form the children of the Central Sun, are known as the Archangels. They are already in complete possession of the God-power of the Father–Mother of the galaxy and they live to radiate the light that fills the system and forms the atmosphere of God's heart. When each sun is sent forth in the rhythmic outbreathing of the Central Sun (each rhythm taking countless centuries of time) seven of the Archangels with their twin flames go forth to become the guardian presence of all the angelic beings, mankind, and the elementals who will form the evolution of that sun and its seven planets. I, Michael, came forth, together with the other six Archangels who form the guard, not only of the Earth, but the physical sun, the planets of this solar system, and the seven inner spheres which form the heavens for this particular system.

Coming from the Central Sun, it is within the natural heritage of each Archangel to rise into the solar system above us, as occasion demands, and the cosmic highways into the heart of our galaxy are open to us at all times, whereas the lifestreams evolving toward perfection on the Earth are bound by the periphery of the solar system to which they belong.

With us, from the Central Sun, came our own guard of honor, and countless legions of angelic beings, whose purpose in being is to fulfill our will, which is one with the will of

the father. Then, added to these countless legions, are the angelic beings who have “evolved” and are “evolving” from within a solar system and who join our ranks from time to time, just as the liberated members of the human race join the Great White Brotherhood, as Sanat Kumara is to the Great White Brotherhood, so am I to the Angelic Brotherhood (forgive the personal reference). The reason I speak of it is that the activity of the Archangels is diversified to the extreme, covering the fields of healing, illumination, and protection, but the joining of the angelic kingdom to the emancipated brotherhood of mankind, is my particular service to life.

As Saint Germain, through the Seventh Ray, will draw the angelic host and the mankind of Earth into conscious cooperative action, through the beautiful rituals of the ceremonial ray, you will see how we all work with this plan. Those from among the human race, I from the angelic kingdom and the beloved Saint Germain from the Ascended Master Kingdom. The trinity is again in action, to fulfill God's plan.

Besides the angelic host, drawn forth by Helios and Vesta, who are evolving within the inner spheres, there are countless legions of angels evolved through the free spirits of those who are engaged in cosmic unfoldment. There are Saint Germain's Angels of the Violet Flame, created and sustained by his own love and light, and there are many God-created angelic beings of my own household, drawn forth and sustained by my love.

THE IMPORTANCE OF THE ANGELIC KINGDOM**By the Ascended Master Saint Germain**

May, 1953

Beloved hearts of very great light! Do you know why I have such confidence in your lifestreams? Because all through the centuries, since I first became vested with the privilege and honor of carrying the Flame of Freedom to this Earth, you have stood with me and by me, and, age after age, have endured unto the end of the particular expression of freedom.

I long for the day and hour when I may part the curtain of maya and allow you to look upon the glorious colors of your own Causal Body, and that rapidly-flowing stream of electronic light which you refer to as your lifestream, for once you could see the power, the momentum, the energy that is gathered there and that is released within your heart-beat, you would see that I have not idly chosen you to help me in my endeavors. In the investment of my life energy toward the establishment of freedom for the mankind of Earth, I have been greatly assisted by the tremendous love of certain lifestreams, who, with me, chose embodiment after embodiment to dedicate the energies and talents of their individual selves to this cause.

Whenever and wherever I see a group of my friends gathered together in harmonious, simple association one with the other, it is like looking over an album of favorite pictures, only my album goes back through centuries of time, and my love and the sweet memories that enfold each one of you, make it a great pleasure and joy to serve with you again and to anticipate our CONSCIOUS REUNION when you, too, have become that Freedom Flame in its fullness.

Little does a man realize when he engages in a service

that is of impersonal benefit to life, how lasting is the record that he makes, and how every gesture, every thought and every feeling imprinted upon the pliable substance of electronic light will come to expression again in some future activity. Mercifully, however, we have chosen to remove a few impersonal imperfections carried over from past lives from some of you, as these etheric records are liable to be stirred into action when we draw unascended chelas together once more in the endeavor, through the unification of consciousness, to promote a cosmic cause.

NOW, I WOULD LIKE TO BRING TO YOUR REMEMBRANCE THE IMPORTANCE OF THE DEVIC AND CHERUBIC HOSTS, AS WELL AS THE POWER OF THE SERAPHIC BEINGS, IN THE DRAWING OF THE SPIRITUAL CURRENTS FOR THE ESTABLISHMENT AND SUSTENANCE OF A UNIVERSAL ENDEAVOR.

The lower atmosphere of Earth is saturated, as you are aware, with effluvia made up of the destructively-qualified energy which is emanating from the uncontrolled thought and feeling centers of mankind. However, through the invocation, application, and intelligent, conscious use of the Sacred Fire in its cleansing and purifying activity, conditions – particularly in the Western Hemisphere – have been greatly improved through the past twenty-year period.

To lower the consciousness from the Ascended Master Octave and hold its content undisturbed until it can be translated into the outer minds of unascended beings, is no small task. TO ACCOMPLISH THIS SERVICE, THE CHERUBIC AND SERAPHIC HOSTS, SUPPORTED BY SOME GREAT ANGEL DEVAS, VOLUNTEER, AT THE COMMENCEMENT OF EVERY COSMIC MOVEMENT, TO CREATE AN ARTIFICIAL MATRIX OR CUP.

The seraphim and cherubim support the activity of a dictation by an Ascended Being to an authorized messenger

from the very beginning. This is done by holding the message in the bodies of the seraphim and cherubim. The support commences when the message is first released and it concludes when it is recorded in the physical realm. After the recording has been completed, the message from the Ascended Being is held by the seraphim and cherubim like a miniature sun, constantly radiating, as the light from a chandelier illumines a room when the electric current is turned on.

When the **Maha Chohan** chose to provide a channel through which the energies of the Masters might continue, in an unbroken stream, to reach those lifestreams willing to accept our word and who could recognize through the FEELINGS, the truth and reality within that word, a blessed cherubic being whom you have chosen to call Cherubim Lovelee, offered to become the guardian or Silent Watcher, or Bearer of the Chalice through which that material, as it came forth, would be held inviolate, and be always protected until it was used by the Master Presence who wished to release it from time to time, as the occasion presented itself.

If it were not for these angelic beings, it would almost be impossible to hold a contact strong enough through which a succession of consecutive thoughts and ideas could reach into the consciousness of mankind, and I would ask that the attention of the student body be turned toward those beautiful celestial beings who, in kindness, selflessness and great devotion, have chosen to forego the pleasure and happiness of abiding within the realms of perfection to become “conscious buffers,” so to speak, within the substance of the psychic and astral realms THAT A “LIFE-LINE” MIGHT BE SUSTAINED, hearts and consciousnesses enlightened, and, through the illumined understanding of some, mankind in general might be raised, illumined and set free.

I WOULD LIKE AT THIS POINT TO BRING TO YOUR ATTENTION THE FACT THAT THESE ADDRESSES FROM THE ASCENDED MASTERS ARE ALL CAREFULLY THOUGHT OUT AND PREPARED BEFOREHAND TO RENDER A SPECIFIC SERVICE, not only for those who are privileged to be present in their physical bodies during their presentation, BUT ALSO THROUGH OUR RADIATION. It is always our endeavor to raise the consciousness of the race through the infiltration of their mental and feeling worlds with the spirit of truth.

PRECEDING EVERY CLASS OR MEETING, THE BELOVED CHERUBIM OR ANGELS OF FORM, CREATE A GREAT CANOPY OF BLAZING LIGHT AROUND THE BUILDING OR PROPERTY WHERE THE SERVICE IS TO BE HELD, AND THE MASTER PRESENCE CAREFULLY EXAMINES THE LIFESTREAM OF EVERYONE WHO IS TO BE A PART OF THE SERVICE SO THAT THE EXACT RELEASE WHICH WOULD BEST BENEFIT EACH ONE PRESENT, MIGHT FLOW FORTH.

It is, therefore, the part of wisdom when we are building toward a spiritual climax, that great care and discrimination should be exercised in the invitation of lifestreams who are to partake of that spiritual banquet, because it makes it necessary for the presiding Master to change the entire current of his address, if those whom he has invited are joined by others not yet prepared to digest it.

In Lemuria, in Atlantis, in early Egypt and Greece, and in fact in every civilization where the flame was acknowledged as the Supreme Power, and where the Masters of Wisdom were acknowledged and consulted as the final authority for the progress of every avenue of service, chosen lifestreams always represented the heart center. These were the ones who drew the mighty spiritual currents, were prepared to meet God face to face, and were trained to direct those cur-

rents to others below them on the ladder of evolution.

When we enter into the deeper action of the Law, when we bring forth the explanation and understanding that is within that Law, and have prepared it in orderly sequence, it does not react to the benefit of anyone present if we are compelled to step-down the radiation of the meeting due to someone's indiscretion in inviting unprepared lifestreams to these esoteric gatherings.

I asked the Goddess of Liberty if she would feel it within the wisdom of the Law to take the Violet Flame activity into the psychic and astral realms, establishing temples* there through which a service of purification might be rendered at inner levels, right in the heart of the greatest condensed evil. She welcomed the thought and idea, but questioned how many volunteers would be willing to accept the task of serving in those temples.

From there, I went to Lord Michael, the Archangel, who, in his sacrifice to life, spends the far greater part of his existence working in those realms, and I consulted with him on the same subject. He, too, felt that, through these Violet Flame Temples, we might render a great service to the souls in the psychic and astral realms. We thought perhaps if we could get some members of the student body to offer to render service in the Violet Flame Temples in those realms at night after they have laid down their physical bodies to sleep, or if they were to volunteer to become active members of the legions who wield the Sword of Blue Flame at night, we might at least do something to help those souls who are eager for incarnation, to fulfill the conditions required for re-embodiment.

Dear people, you are my hope, my only channels of expression, as you have been through the centuries – if you

can accept this in your feelings. I CHALLENGE YOU TO INVITE ME AND SEE IF I DO NOT RESPOND IN A TANGIBLE RADIATION THAT WILL BE OF PRACTICAL ASSISTANCE TO YOU IN YOUR EVERYDAY LIFE.

When we speak to you and stir these memories, you may say within yourselves, “Oh, yes, he is right, he is a friend! He is as close to us as we are to each other and as eager to assist us” – and so I am! This is what I would like you to feel – I love you! I bless you! I thank you!

*Since the above address was given, the purification temples referred to by Saint Germain, have been established in the psychic and astral realms.

THE THREE KINGDOMS

By Archangel Michael

December, 1953

Hail, children of God! Living, breathing Fire Beings, representative of the three great kingdoms – guardian spirits from other stars and planets, angels wearing the robes of flesh, elementals presently incarnate to help the evolution of the race, and Earthlings, too!

Do you know then how much I love you, individually? Each one of you is part of my pledge to life! I have watched over your souls from the very first day when your sweet feet touched the planet Earth on the first lap of your great journey toward individual creative development and perfection. Whether you came as a guardian spirit, whether you came as an angelic being, a member of our own court, whether you came as one of the builders of form, or whether you

were among the sweet and holy innocents for whom the planet was created and has been sustained to this day – I pledged my life to see you FREE!

Ah, through those long centuries that have been, have I walked by your side through incarnations in which the tears dimmed your eyes! Many times as your heads were bowed, and as you had seemingly lost faith in God and good and purpose, have I stood close and whispered, “Faith, little brother, faith, sweet sister,” and again you lifted your head, straightened your spine, and moved forward, endeavoring in that Earth life to balance your debts and to conduct yourselves in a manner worthy of the God-life which is your heartbeat.

Many a time have I taken your weary soul (as the last breath was placed in the keeping of the Holy Comforter) into my own arms and brushed from your soiled garments with my own hands the spots and stains of the iniquities which you consciously or unconsciously had woven into the substance of your being! Many is the time I have answered a heart call from someone who loved you more than you loved yourself, and in that heart call turned you back from the brink of the “second death” to renew your endeavors to complete your journey in honor and in dignity. Many is the time I have kissed your brow as you took upon yourself again the weight of the karma allotted you by the Karmic Board and, passing into the realm of form, forgot for a time your friends – the angels! I am your friend, for my life is pledged to set you free!

I remember well when the priests in the temples were notified that the laggards of the other systems were to be given habitation on the Earth and were told to make the application required to protect the evolution that had been liv-

ing in the innocence of the “Garden of Eden” from the effluvia and contagion of the thoughts and feelings of those who, in their own planet, either did not or could not control the energies enough to proceed with their planet into greater light.

I remember well in my own contemplation, pondering on how I might best serve in the ages that were to come. It was then I fashioned out of thought the Sword of Flame which has been with me all through the aeons since, and which has been constantly used to cut the souls of men free from the shackles of their own creation and to release imprisoned life caught in the thoughtforms of the humanly-created entities that make up the astral and psychic realms, which is my self-chosen home and habitation for twenty hours out of every twenty-four.

I fashioned that Sword of Flame by thought, for I knew that there would come a time when the souls of men would require more than the energies of their own lifestreams to cut themselves free from the shackles and creations into which they would weave their energies. I charged into that sword my love of men, my love of the heartbeat, my love of God. It is not a sword of which to be frightened, it is a sword of redemption, a sword of hope, a sword of freedom, and when the last soul has passed over the bridge into eternal light, when the last book of record has been closed and sealed, when the ascension of the last lifestream is completed, and every tiny electron that is presently functioning in distorted form is again redeemed and returned to the Sun – that sword will be no more. Then we shall sing our Hallelujahs together, “Glory to God in the highest and glory be to the light in the hearts of free men!”

May I bring to you (as it has been assigned to me by the

great Lord Maitreya) a certain understanding of the angelic kingdom? As my illustrious predecessors upon your gracious platform have said, “How to describe the activities of the angels in the few short moments that we can be together?” But, I shall try!

Within man is the kingdom of the mind, where the elementals, responding to thought, become the form which is designed within the consciousness. Within man is also the great emotional world which is the kingdom of the angels, to which they respond, amplifying every virtue, every tiny pulsation of hope, purity, peace, or kindness generated within the feeling world.

The mind is the magnetic center for the elemental kingdom. The feeling world is the magnetic center for the angelic kingdom. Within mankind, one day, both shall be blended consciously, and man will be master, through controlled energy in the feelings, coupled with definitely-directed thought. That is why it is said that man is a “bridge” between the two great kingdoms. That bridge will one day unite the three kingdoms again – in worship, in service, in evolution, and in God-happiness for eternity.

The great angelic kingdom came to your planet Earth primarily as protectors, as amplifiers, of the virtues of God. They stand yet within the auras of men and women who are enmeshed in their own human creations and, through the power of radiation, help them to continue to place one foot before the other, moving onward and upward until the cosmic day dawns when more help can be given to this evolution and the Sacred Fire called forth will redeem the mass accumulation of effluvia in the astral and psychic realms.

As the beloved Maha Chohan described to you recently, the elementals learn and evolve through imitation and con-

trolled obedience. These small intelligences (the elementals) grow into devas and builders of form, into the great spirits that control mountains and hold them in their divine pattern. They evolve into great Elohim, creating planets and systems, and may even become Silent Watchers of a universe or a galaxy.

THE ANGELS EVOLVE PRIMARILY THROUGH THE CONTROL OF RADIATION. THEY LEARN THROUGH THE CONTROL OF ENERGY TO BECOME CHERUBIM, SERAPHIM, ARCHANGELS, AND FINALLY GREAT BEINGS THAT GUARD AND PROTECT PLANETS, GALAXIES AND LARGE SYSTEMS OF WORLDS.

The beloved Archangel Jophiel, in his temple, works with the angelic kingdom much in the same manner that the beloved Venetian works with the elemental kingdom. The small angels are taught how to draw radiation, how to emulate a feeling. The deva or teacher in charge radiates a feeling, we will say, of faith. The color and power of this quality passes out from his body and is instantly re-created in the feeling worlds of the little angelic beings, who disport themselves in it and, like the bees that cluster round a flower enjoying its nectar, they absorb the quality of the virtue, laugh in it and are joyous. As they grow, they go just a little way from the temple and the quality of the virtue passes out from their bodies without any restraint or control, making little sparkles of light, of quality and color in the atmosphere, something similar to the “sparklers” that are used in the celebration of your great Independence Day.

As they learn to hold within their bodies the quality under assignment for a longer period of time, they are evolving in controlled energy. They are then assigned to a ceremonial deva or some experienced member of the angelic kingdom who is about to proceed into the lower atmosphere of the

Earthlings. They are asked to hold the quality (of faith in this instance) within themselves until the directing angel points out some lifestreams who are in need of faith, and thus they sally forth on their mission.

Sometimes they are able to hold the radiation for the prescribed period and sometimes they are not. It is not too important in the beginning, but if they are able to follow through, they will come down into the atmosphere of Earth and the Silent Watcher of a city will direct them to a home where perhaps a mother watches by a sickbed or where there is an individual in distress of some kind. He will then instruct the little angel to release the quality it is holding within its consciousness into the feeling world of the needy one, and thus render the service for which it was created.

The faith of the angel is its gift to the human being. The human being feels the angel's presence in a surge of new hope, of confidence, but he neither sees nor knows his little celestial visitor and the latter (its mission accomplished) rushes back quickly to the protective aura of its director – the whole contingent finally speeding back into the Sun or temple from which they issued forth.

The angels grow in this wise, until they become invested with enough control of energy to be given the keeping or care of a home, a church, a hospital, or an asylum of some kind. There they remain, drawing down the energy of the Godhead to bless their charges, weaving out of the energies of the inhabitants thereof whatever prayers come forth, the people thus (perhaps unconsciously) giving back a balance and blessing for God's love and light.

You see, the angelic kingdom is concerned primarily with bringing the gifts of God, and they are one-pointed in the extreme. If they are told to bring faith, that quality repre-

sents their entire consciousness. They are embodied obedience. They render the service allotted to them, and return home.

Now, another activity of the angelic host is to expand the virtues already present in mankind. They are not overwhelmed, however, by this service at the moment, because the vices of the race are not balanced by the virtues, unfortunately. In your great activity, at the commencement of this mighty service which will be universal in the future, when you gather together – oh, if I could only part the veil and let you see the presence and power of the angelic host as they work to build a spiritual edifice at every class and meeting! If you could only see the builders of form from the elemental kingdom, as well as the ceremonial angels that gather!

The Silent Watcher of the group sees each student who is to be part of the worship of the day and sends an angel messenger to each one's home who tries to weave out of that student's aura the highest possible potential light – hours before that one joins the collective group.

IF YOU COULD SEE THE GUARDIAN ANGEL THAT GOES DOWN THE STREET BEFORE EACH ONE, THAT HIS OR HER LIFE ENERGIES MAY NOT BE DISSIPATED, BUT THAT THEY MAY COME INTO THE GROUP IN THE GREATEST HARMONY AND BALANCE!

If you could see the great builders of form, who make the pattern for the particular activity of the night or the morning worship! These patterns are very seldom the same. For instance, the evening the beloved Maha Chohan gave his address, the activity was a great white mountain, something like the “mount of attainment.” The activity this morning is in a cone-shaped form, through which the Power of the Three Times Three is focused. There is practically never a duplica-

tion, for the Silent Watcher of each group looks upon the individual members who are to be a part of that group, looks upon the potential energy that is to be released by that group and in this way can judge the service that can be rendered to the entire planet as well as the psychic and astral realm, and outlines his pattern accordingly. He also takes into consideration the blessings and benedictions the group draws to itself from the celestial heights for offering itself as a nucleus for the entire service. Therefore, we are constantly surprised and delighted ourselves at the size and diversity of the patterns.

That is why inspiration is so essential in the heart and consciousness of the leaders – that they may be receptive to the possible good that can be accomplished at any specific cosmic moment, dear hearts, for all is the eternal NOW.

As these great angels weave the pattern and form, and as you individually are prepared, if you would only be cognizant that your preparation, your conscious mental and emotional preparation, would assist that angel, you would enter into these sanctuaries in such reverence, in such sacred silence, and so one-pointed in your desire to be the greatest possible channel for the outflowing of a force to benefit and bless mankind, as well as the elemental kingdom, which is in such great distress, that there would be nothing in your mind and heart but that one desire.

These are the vestments that each of you wear, for every man and woman in this new activity is a priest or priestess, carrying within the heart the Sacred Fire. You also carry within the MIND the power to magnetize the entire elemental kingdom – within the FEELINGS the power to magnetize the entire angelic host and within the heart the connection by which the Godhead, himself, must respond in flashing

tongues of flame to render the assistance required, to bless our planet FREE.

So you come beautifully prepared, each one. I commend you. You enter into the room where the ceremonial devas and the builders of form are already busy, they, of course being aware of the identity of the Master who will preside (and may I say, there is always a Master or an angel present). It is not necessary that we speak to you always by the means we are using this morning. When any blessed child of God, man or woman, takes the platform in earnestness and sincerity, he or she becomes the magnetic power that draws a member of the Brotherhood. May I say, too, that it is not always the mental release and comfort you receive in the *words*, but the RADIATION you receive whenever a blessed leader officiates. That is the blessing of the light.

Oh, let us get away from form! Let us get away from the desire to be amused! Let us understand, in the name of the God of life we all serve, that the blessings of life are EVER-PRESENT! Your Master Jesus said, "Where two or more are gathered together in my name, there I AM IN THE MIDST OF THEM." It is true! No individual in his or her right mind and consciousness, should stand upon any pulpit or platform without sincerity in the heart. Where there is a sincere heart, seeking more light, there is always a Master power or angel present to be a blessing to the individual and the collective group.

You have come now, each one, carrying within the chalice of your heart the Unfed Flame of life. In the church, when they exhibit the power of the Christ within the chalice, the bell is rung and the knee is dropped in acknowledgment of that presence of God. Each one of you as you walk along the street, as you proceed in your automobiles, in your sub-

ways, in your trolley cars, or upon your blessed feet – each one of you carries the chalice in which is the living God! Move, then, toward this sacred place, or any sanctuary where some lifestream has anchored the flame of God, in reverence, one-pointed.

Yours is the responsibility as much as that of the individual who has chosen to take the karma of the collective unit! Bringing that flame of God within your heart, place it within the focused flame in the heart of the sanctuary, and then, dedicating the developed faculties of your own visualization and your own feeling, your own power of adoration and devotion, to the collective whole – open the door from below UPWARD, so that the release from above DOWNWARD may not only be for a localized unit the size of your city, but may be national or planetary.

You have done this many times. You are to be commended. I LOVE YOU. I am giving you encouragement, but I want to show you the design of which each one of you is a part.

The size of the channel through which the blessings from the higher octaves come into the lower atmosphere is determined by the collective energies released by the student body directed through the leader, and by the quality of understanding within the consciousness of the leader and group as a whole. If you have an upward-reaching of invocation the size of a quarter, you have a downpouring of blessing of similar size. If you have an invocation the size of a city, you have a downpouring and a blessing the size of a city. Do you see?

May I point out it is not THE VOLUME OF SOUND, but the QUALITY OF CONSCIOUSNESS that determines the blessing!
May I also point out that there is complete freedom given in

the drawing forth of the energies from the collective group according to the *feeling* within the heart of the director of the hour, but the contribution of the energies of the group is essential, not only for the blessing of the individual part, but for the collective blessing of the planet, as well.

This morning the Elohim have come, the devas and builders of form that create your great mountain ranges, the God of every mountain range in the Americas, North, South, and Central, the elemental kingdom, the Silent Watcher of the planet – these beings have all come. Why? Because your hearts are magnets. Within that flame is a power that cannot be denied by life. You have chosen to call forth a blessing to life, and these beings have responded. They stand at attention, their energies controlled and directed through you individually and collectively, until at the close of our address we allow them freedom, and they shall go South to Antarctica, North to the Pole, East and West, until they meet, carrying the blessing from each of your hearts who have chosen to be a part of this service.

When you have placed your flame within the flame in the heart of the room, you have done exactly what Sanat Kumara did when he placed the brazier with the Unfed Flame from Shamballa within the heart of the Liberty Flame at Marseilles. Every Master who entered that beautiful, exquisite retreat, poured the flame of his love into the Liberty Flame, to intensify it. Then the collective endeavor is held until the moment of dismissal by the leader at the close of the meeting, and the release of blessing is carried by the angelic host everywhere that the sphere of influence and the forcefield created by the group activity will allow.

We have not yet brought out the beauty and perfection that shall come, when the angels, elementals and men wor-

ship together, but those of you who are leaders, will you remember before you close your meeting, to give that release to the beings who have served and who are gathered there, AUDIBLY REQUESTING THEM TO GO AND CARRY THE BLESSING OF THAT CLASS EVERYWHERE! When I say, “those of you who are leaders,” I speak to every student under this radiation, for you individually are being prepared to lead hundreds and thousands of people.

Why think you we are investing our time and our energies, drawing back the veil day after day, and giving you the details and intimate experiences of our lives, except that by weaving into the consciousness of your own worlds our feeling, understanding and illumination, you may be able to pass it on to your fellowmen! You shall no longer hide your light and understanding under a bushel! You shall carry that light forward from every meeting, a brimming cup that all the life you contact may be freed and blessed thereby!

Oh God, great heart of Creation, before whose throne I bowed and took the vow to serve the light within the souls of men! Oh, God, in the name of life, I call! Awaken mankind to their opportunity, and give them the love for the souls of men, which they had when they left the throne of your own gracious Presence and volunteered to set life FREE! SHAKE THEM LOOSE, OH GOD IN HEAVEN, from all thoughts of self! Let these, my legions, arise and move forward to set life free!

I thank you, beloved ones, for your attention. I assure you my love for you is eternal! I have denied myself the joy of living in the world of the angels for you, each one. You do not know exactly what that sacrifice entails. You have not heard for a long time, the sound of the celestial choir, or seen the brightness of the Father's face! Mercy has dimmed

your memory while karma holds you bound! You would like to remember, yes, but until your karma has freed you, until you stay from voluntary reasons alone, and not because your wings are clipped and you are pinioned round by the creations of your own accumulation, would it be wise for you to know the glory of that kingdom that “eyes have not seen, and ears have not heard” – of the glory and perfection which lives there and which is your home, where your loved ones dwell as well as those Celestial Beings who are, in many cases, complements of yourselves.

Be content (if you wish it so) to have the Mercy Flame obliterate the veil that dims the memory of the shining light, but be not content to live in lethargy when the sons of men, and the souls of men, CRY for freedom, when imprisoned life everywhere CRIES for its spiritual freedom.

I thank you for your patience with us and hope that we have not given you an undue sense of personal responsibility! We want you to feel a sense of opportunity, for your opportunity is great. Upon you who still function in mortal bodies we depend for everything we wish to accomplish, as well as for the opportunity to contact the consciousness of the rest of mankind.

Now, may the love of the One Eternal Father enfold you, each one, unto your eternal freedom.

THE FALL OF MAN

By Archangel Michael
(1953)

To you, who are gathered here in sincerity, hope and faith, I bring the greetings and gratitude and blessings of the angelic host and those of us who live but to serve and protect life.

I have been called “the defender of the faith,” and I have endeavored, through my long pilgrimage upon every planet belonging to this solar system of which your physical sun is the heart, to protect and sustain the faith within the hearts of mankind, until their own heart flames, rising within them, melt away the human veil, thus allowing them to perceive the glory of the inner spheres that swing ever around them, interpenetrating the sordidness of their daily outer existence.

I wish you could hear the glorious music of the spheres, and the anthems of the celestial choirs, which are not afar off, but flow through the very atmosphere in which you live and have your being, requiring but a tune-up and a step-up in the vibratory action of your consciousness to make you aware of their imminence.

Does it seem strange that I should come among you, when, for countless centuries it has been my privilege, joy and honor, at the close of your earth span, to receive you into my personal presence and escort you, each one, to the great Halls of Karma. There I stood by your side while your life record was read, and those great impersonal and impassionate judges chose, in kindness and mercy, the particular sphere in which you had, by your life endeavors, fitted yourself to dwell.

We are old heart friends, beloved ones, and not too many centuries ago, counting from your record of time, you knew me as well as you know each other, and we shared conscious contact and communion, one with the other. I remember as if it was yesterday, the exquisite cosmic ceremony in which the beloved Helios and Vesta were given the opportunity and the responsibility of becoming the Sun of our system. I remember well the coming of the seven great Builders of Form [the Seven Mighty Elohim], each clothed in the robes representative of his particular office. I remember how I, too, came with the other six Archangels and how we were privileged to sit with Helios and Vesta and confer together upon the creation and sustenance of a solar system.

At that time, they, as God-parents of the race, showed us upon the cosmic screen the planets which they had decided to externalize from the substance of their own Light Bodies which were to cradle the members of the race, for whom they had applied to the Sun of the entire system and who were destined to evolve into Perfected Beings.

Each planet was to be created for the particular number of lifestreams whom the God-parents had decided were to be given the opportunity of planetary evolution in the course of a Cosmic Day of Brahm, the size of the planet, the contour of its surface, corresponding always to the particular evolution which was within the mind of the father and mother of the group of evolving God-intelligences.

Then, in a magnificent ceremony, each of the Elohim was given the light pattern of the planet over which he would be the guardian presence – and from the substance of his own Light Body (acting from the divine aspect of the feminine and masculine facets of his own Godhood), he directed those mighty convex light rays, which Saint Germain

has described so beautifully, to form a cradle into which the universal light substance might be drawn by the magnetic power of his own love.

We, who represented the protecting power of each successive planet, then came forth, and all seven of us remained in attendance on the race until the evening of the First Day of Brahm was accomplished and that evolution returned in full God-dominion to the heart of the God-parents.

Sad to relate, however, there were some who were unable to complete the individual application to make the grade, and it was necessary that they be removed to the next planet as it coalesced and became ready for habitation. These souls were then carried within the aura of the Archangels and joined with the newly-born spiritual egos who were to fulfill their destiny through incarnation upon the second planet of our system, and so we came finally to the preparation of the dear Earth, as the blessed Morya and Saint Germain chose to call her, which was originally designed for a comparatively small number of lifestreams, and yet WHICH TOOK UPON HERSELF THE RESIDUE OF ALL THE PRECEDING PLANETS OF THE SYSTEM, as well as the new egos who were to have the first incarnation in physical form upon her.

I remember the majestic presence of Virgo, the flaming presence of Aries and the calm serenity of Neptune, as they stood before the great cosmic Elohim and accepted the opportunity and responsibility of drawing the elemental substance from their specific kingdoms into that matrix of electronic light formed by the Elohim from the rays of their own hearts.

I remember well the invocation of each of these three great beings, who drew around them nature devas and builders of form and the small elementals that represented

their kingdoms, and I remember the great blessing as each of these individuals belonging to the various kingdoms knelt before their superiors and accepted gratefully the voluntary imprisonment which would be required to make habitable vehicular homes for the new and innocent spirits presently incarnating, as well as for the RECALCITRANT MEMBERS FROM THE PRECEDING PLANETS OF OUR SOLAR SYSTEM – but not those of the system above us.

You speak idly sometimes, dear people, of the Earth, but if you could have seen the aeons of time and the incorporation of the energies of mind and heart and spirit of these great and beautiful beings before they could signify to the sun that the Earth was ready for habitation, you would kiss each blade of grass, each sheltering tree and each individual type of nourishment provided for the physical bodies of those who were to be given the opportunity of evolution.

I was chosen, as perhaps you do not all know, to bring to our Earth the original group of lifestreams [members of the first root race], who were to incarnate for the first time upon our planet. This group was pre-ordained and chosen and had been prepared in the seven inner spheres for this opportunity. They, in themselves, would not have overcrowded the Earth, and the progress and evolution of her planetary development would have been comparatively simple, if it were not that boatload after boatload of souls from the preceding planets, who had failed to achieve the victory of immortality, were conveyed hither and took up their abode among the members of this evolution, until the weight of the misused life energy was such that it contaminated the innocence of the new-born spiritual beings on the beautiful Earth.

Then it was that the beloved Archangel Raphael asked

for volunteers from other systems and other stars to counter-balance the destructive energy of the excess population, lest our Earth be swung completely off her axis and dissolved into nothingness. These volunteers came – among them the great Lord of the World, Sanat Kumara, and many great friends from Venus, as well as from other systems, choosing within themselves to take upon them bodies of flesh, share in the same karma, and live and breathe under the atmospheric pressure of human creation.

In the first and early ages, all of the lifestreams incarnating were enabled to return home, because the mercy of life was such that the new and pure Earth was not allowed to become hostess to the recalcitrant members of other planets until the middle of the Lemurian Age, so you can see that, in themselves, the natural children of the Earth are not among the major problems with which we deal, particularly those of us who have forgone the happiness of the higher realms and the joys of nirvana to dwell within the shadows.

We have witnessed much in the long course of history, not only of the Earth, but other stars and planets as well, but I think the most unhappy experience in which I, personally, have ever been engaged, was to see the contamination of the consciousness of the original inhabitants of the Earth through suggestion and radiation, until the mist or veil of human creation began to grow – at first like a cloud, an effluvia that could be dispelled by a strong wind – but, seeing this grow, we knew that unless it was stopped, it would be but a matter of time before a barrier insurmountable would be created by the sons of men to reach us.

THEN, THERE CAME A DAY WHEN THE SPIRITUAL SUN AND THE GREAT MASTERS OF WISDOM AND THE GREAT ELOHIM AND ARCHANGELS COULD BE HEARD BUT NO LONGER

SEEN – those few who refused to succumb to the encompassing mist and atmospheric pressure of those days becoming our lifeline through whom we might reach, from time to time, sensitive lifestreams who could feel the reality of our presence and remember within the heart those happy early ages.

It was at this time that I chose to forgo the natural activity of the Archangels, and entered into that which you now know as the psychic or astral realm. Here, I have spent the full and greater part of my life, century after century, age after age, eon after eon – in an endeavor to disentangle lifestreams after so-called death, preparing them to enter the Halls of Karma and receive from the Cosmic Law a new opportunity to control the facets of consciousness, which, like the salt-grinder in the early fairy tales, continues to grind out maya, unlimited, thereby adding to the veil between the human and the divine.

We are constantly consuming, cutting away, dissolving and removing the effluvia of mankind's own creation – and, more unhappy still, the effluvia from the conscious student body, who, knowing at least intellectually the power of creation that lies within consciousness, continue to weave the cocoon which closes them in and shuts out our words from their ears, our presence from their sight, our fragrance from their nostrils, and our peace from their hearts. Until we can reach and, in some manner, incorporate the assistance of incarnate lifestreams – at least of those guardian beings who chose voluntarily to come and bring the light to the darkened consciousness of men – our task seems endless indeed, as well as thankless. I shall not describe to you the conditions of the unseen realms into which you tie when the vibratory action of your own lifestreams vibrates at one with its disso-

nance. There is so much of that substance and energy drawn into the body when the negative vibrations are accepted and made part of one's world, that it literally takes us months to undo the results of one such digression.

I am desirous of finding those among you who choose to grasp the thought and feeling centers within consciousness and – with a firm hand, a clear mind, a concentrated ideation and a love divine – begin to generate vibrations akin to those of us who serve from behind the human veil, for the dissolution of the causative centers which but feed this shroud in which the Earth groans in its death agony.

In these discarnate realms, beloved hearts, there are lifestreams who are so attached to the Earth through thought, feeling and passions – through affection and devotion – that it would be impossible to intrude upon their free will and to take them from the hell of their own creation, were it not for the impersonal love of unascended and incarnate lifestreams who choose, of themselves, to pray for the so-called dead. That energy rising, is seized by the angelic host under my direction, and utilized to cut through that magnetic force and earthly pull, thereby preventing those lifestreams from adding to the effluvia which is the heritage of the race.

You speak rather lightly of the mass pressure of one hundred or one hundred and fifty pounds per square inch upon the bodies you wear, but I tell you it is a miracle that you can hold your heads high and even love the light, considering that with which you are surrounded. IF IT WERE NOT FOR THE PERSONAL PRESENCE OF THE ANGELIC HOST – WHO, IN RESPONSE TO THE HEART CALL OF THE SILENT WATCHERS WHO ARE ENDEAVORING TO SECURE THE COOPERATION OF EMBODIED MANKIND AND THOSE GENTLE ANGELIC BEINGS

WHOSE CHIEF OCCUPATION IS TO CREATE AND SUSTAIN A CANOPY OF THEIR OWN LIGHT AND LOVE AROUND YOU, CREATING A HEAVENLY ENVIRONMENT – YOU WOULD NOT TRULY LIVE BEYOND THE TWELFTH BIRTHDAY. But that is not enough!

You have within the compass of your consciousness an understanding that there is externalized out of the substance and energy of your own worlds an actual veil, and your lack of divine memory and inner sight and inner hearing, perfect health and wealth of funds – all of which it is your right and heritage to enjoy – is proof that you have not yet ceased to generate your individual veil, to say nothing of becoming a dissolving and purifying power for the masses.

Twenty hours out of twenty-four, judging by your limited concept of time, I spend within the psychic realms, answering the call which goes up from the heart of the people, from the hearts of friends, of relatives, of those who know a little something of the condition of life after death and, on rarer instances, responding to the call from the heart of a soul who is aware of his cocoon-like existence. These latter I cut free from their discordant conditions and, within my own arms, in the blazing glory of my own light, I take them directly to the Halls of Karma, and from thence to the school-rooms where they may learn the law governing life. It is sad to relate, however, that the mass accumulation of the race, family heritage and the natural sluggishness of the soul is such that these lifestreams upon reincarnating, scarcely reach the age of four months before they begin to weave over again the very same psychic substance to which I have given my life for purification.

Do you not think that this requires patience, for I have rendered this service on Mu and on all the planets preceding

the Earth's evolution, and I shall continue to render this service until the seven planets of our system are free. I would like to convince you of your power, individually, to stop being a generating center of discord, but to be rather a constant invocative power of the Sacred Fire. I would like to enlist your friendship and your assistance to me in preparing those lifestreams in the astral realm who have awakened to a point where they are applying for reincarnation.

THE BELOVED SAINT GERMAIN HAS TOLD YOU THAT HE IS PREPARING TO ESTABLISH TEMPLES OF THE VIOLET FIRE OF FREEDOM'S LOVE WITHIN THE LOWER ATMOSPHERE OF THE ASTRAL REALM, AND WE ASK YOU TO MAKE THE CALL TO THE COSMIC LAW THAT EVERY SOUL WHO PASSES FROM THE BODY IS TAKEN INTO ONE OF THOSE TEMPLES IMMEDIATELY and no longer relegated to the realm of the sleepers – no longer to weave from their own consciousness a self-hypnosis which they call heaven or hell, but that they be consciously prepared by teachers and given an understanding of the Law.

YOU DO NOT UNDERSTAND, MY BELOVED HEARTS, WHAT THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THOSE TEMPLES IN THE LOWER ATMOSPHERE WILL DO FOR THE HUMAN RACE, INCARNATE, FOR YOU LIVE, THE MAJORITY OF YOU, WITHIN THE PSYCHIC AND ASTRAL REALM, WHICH EXTENDS, ACCORDING TO YOUR MEASURE, UP TO THE TEN-THOUSAND-FOOT LEVEL, and when the purification of this realm takes place, due to the establishment and maintenance of these foci of the Sacred Fire, you will find the great pressure that is upon the hearts of those of you who want to do right, tremendously lessened, and you will find the desire to do right will be the predominant pressure upon the feeling worlds of the people.

Up to this time, we have not been able to freely discuss

our plans and to incorporate the cooperation of unascended beings, because the Cosmic Law had not turned to that point – nor did we have an adequate means of reaching your outer minds, but now that we have, we are going to take every opportunity to acquaint you of the service in which we are engaged, with the hope that among a number there may be some who are willing to join us in these endeavors.

I am not fully free to spend great amounts of time in the Halls of Karma, but there are always at least two of the members of my particular spiritual court there, and I have asked that I may make it seven. These will not only assist the lifestreams who – passing through the changed called death – are carried INSTANTLY before the Karmic Board, but they will also be required and will joyously cooperate in drawing these individuals, after their judgment, into the schoolrooms of light. This is an interesting and joyous task, and your cooperation, your love and your assistance will make it much easier.

I thank you for the opportunity of speaking with you. I have endeavored to temper the power of my life energies to a point where I am not distressing to the inner radiation of your world, and I hope you will remember your friend who looks to you, who are yet in human form, to represent him. I await your call, and am always ready to serve, not only those who lie prone after the silver cord is cut, but those who live and breathe and move about. It takes but an instant to make such a call, and its results are permanent.

We long for the day when we may come again – stand in your midst, give you the passing pleasure of looking upon our countenance, and convince you through the assistance of your own consciousness, of our reality and ability to do practical works. This is my dispensation which I will present

at the council in June.

It is my hope that you will remember me as a practical being – that is the point which we are trying to emphasize in these friendly and informal talks, until we draw close enough to you that you may know within yourselves that we are not ephemeral wraiths, but that we are intelligent, conscious, thinking, feeling beings, who control consciousness, draw and mould substance and energy, direct it, work with what we have on hand, and apply to the God of might who made us all, for dispensations upon the merit of the lifestreams who are to be benefited.

We are all working under the Law, in love, toward a definite end, which is not to forward any particular lifestream's personal evolution, but to set *all* mankind free, allow greater numbers to reincarnate, teach them well, so that when the Maha Chohan takes the last breath from their nostrils, places his hand over their heads, sealing their senses so that no more energy may flow through, and then draws them through the veil into the great beyond – I may be among those privileged to say, “I have come to guide you to the Halls of Karma, before the great Karmic Lords, where you shall receive your victory wreath, signifying that you are to go out no more.”

Those are the “tidings of great joy” that bring comfort to the soul – the day that you hear those words spoken and your record book shows a balance of energy sufficient to close, seal, and lock the diary of your pilgrimage, when you present it to the Maha Chohan who, joyfully receiving it, places it in the Cosmic Library wherein is stored the life experience of every living being. Ah, that day will be a happy one!

The Maha Chohan's library, containing the *finished* Earth

record of every Ascended Being, is pure, snow-white – ceiling, walls, cases, floors, rugs, furniture – and from the floor to the ceiling you will see the books from which the orthodox world got the idea of “the Book of Judgment.” Those books contain within them the record of the life experience of each one, from which the God of Mercy, through one of Kwan Yin's own personal court, has removed every record of distress, leaving only the good.

When the ultimate victory is achieved, the being about to receive his ascension signs his inner name at the close of the final chapter, the Maha Chohan signs his name, Sanat Kumara signs his name, the golden clasp is locked, the key placed in its secret receptacle, and the book of life, amidst general rejoicing, takes its place with the other volumes, representative of all those who are *forever free*.

Some of the books are like the small communion books the children receive when they first come before the altar to meet the Holy Spirit in grace. They were the innocents who came out with me and returned home unstained. Some books, like your own, as guardian spirits, are as large as the great, old-fashioned Bibles over which your grandparents poured.

Adjacent to this is the great library into which your book of life is placed at the close of each Earth life. This time again your signature is affixed, but it does not carry the signature of the Masters and the key is left within the lock. Any Ascended Being may enter this library, upon request, and look over the record of anyone whose particular services he wishes to enlist in a cause. The record of one's time and energy between embodiments is also entered in this book, which is drawn forth by the Lords of Karma, through one of their messengers, and studied, before your petitions or

summons for reincarnation takes place. This is how a Master is enabled to draw certain particularly competent lifestreams around him for a given cause.

Everything at inner levels is so natural, so normal – everything follows the same law that you have here below. You have a book of life, each one of you. The Maha Chohan, of course, knows them all. Otherwise, he would not have chosen you for his disciples. BUT IN THESE BOOKS ARE WRITTEN THE SINS OF OMISSION AND COMMISSION, AS WELL AS THE GOOD, and they all determine so much.

When, for instance, a Master desires a dispensation for some particular lifestream, he will get in touch with the Maha Chohan and they, together, look over the book. The Maha Chohan (who expresses the essence of love divine) may say, “Well, now, I will leave it to you to bring this matter before the Lords of Karma – study the record and judge for yourself whether you should receive this grace according to the Law.” Of course, the Master seeking the favor knows instantly by looking at the book whether or not he wishes to have it read by the Lords of Karma and whether or not these great impassionate and impersonal ones will brush the request aside.

The Maha Chohan, however, will never say, “No, don't do it,” he just opens the book. He has in his library a great, long table (you see, I am getting quite familiar with your phraseology since I have been invited earthward), and he usually has flowers. Flowers love to live in his presence. Then, if it is a very large book, as is the case with many of you, it contains pictures, and the Maha Chohan opens it up. He never says much – wonderful teacher, the Maha Chohan will let you teach yourself – he always opens to the page which contains the crux of the whole matter, and then he will sit back and close his eyes (God knows where his great

consciousness takes him), and he leaves you to yourself.

The Maha Chohan is so quiet. There is no pressure of his feeling – just the sense that he wants the best for you. Sometimes there are seven of us waiting, and I have seen ten or twenty Masters with books open all around the great room, but I like it best when we are alone. When I have studied the book for awhile, the Maha Chohan will say, “Would you like me to bring it tomorrow – I have occasion to speak to one of the Great Ones?” (Usually four of the Lords of Karma reside at one time, unless there is a cataclysmic action and great numbers of souls go out, or other important activities – four carry the majority in representing the Law). Nine times out of ten, the Maha Chohan will just wait, and we hastily return the book to him and take our leave. On other occasions, the Maha Chohan will ask us whether there is a question in our minds. He will never volunteer and one cannot tell – because he smiles seldom and, although his eyes are large and luminous, he withdraws into himself so that the expression in them is one of introspection.

You can get nothing from the Maha Chohan’s face or his aura unless you choose to use those inner powers. Sometimes we will ask him how he feels about our request, and then he never fails to say, “Well, I think it is splendid, a splendid idea, a marvelous lifestream. I will tell you what I will do – I will use some of my energy upon this particular point which I feel might be a question before the Lords of Karma.” That is about as far as the Maha Chohan will go. We say, “No, we know they won’t pass it” – and so does the Maha Chohan, but he never fails to go into action, and his service alone from that Cosmic Library has saved so many of the chelas in the East as well as in the West, through the centuries, that I shall never cease to bless him for it.

I could continue on and on, giving you the homely, happy, daily experiences of our association, one with the other, but if I can draw you together from time to time in these informal chats, I think you will begin to sense that we are individuals – I cannot say people, in my case – but individual intelligences. They have called me “The Warrior Prince” because I am sincerely determined to stop this nonsense with regard to the human veil.

Have you ever talked into the wind and had your voice blown back in your face? That is the way it feels from our realm! I have stood next to every one of you in times of crisis, and with all the power and mastery of my lifestream, endeavored to convey to you the perfect thing to do, and nine times out of ten, the thought was swept back to me through the veil, accompanied by nonsensical thoughts and feelings from your side that have no more right to existence than a horsefly.

How the students of God, who believe we are real, can continue to live in a cocoon, in a state of somnambulism, and leave us knocking at the door of their consciousness without endeavoring to shatter it, is, to say it mildly, surprising. If somebody you loved was in danger of some sort at the other side of a nine-foot wall and you wanted to reach them badly enough, you would shatter that wall in an endeavor to get them.

Men have waded through raging currents to reach food in times of starvation, and have put foot after foot down on burning sands that have brought blisters to their soles, in order to reach an oasis for water. What men have done in the name of so-called love – destroyed homes and happiness and surmounted obstacle after obstacle to get possession of that which they thought was the ultimate.

Yet, wonderful God Beings, guardians of their race, slumber on, and we continue with all the love of our beings to try to reach them through one channel after another, and endeavor to stir up enough energy some place within their inner bodies to stop the creation of discord.

In India, millions of holy men live in all states of dissolution and despair. Holy men on the top of every mountain, from the borders of the snow-capped Himalayas down to the warm sun of Ceylon – and what have they done toward dissolving the veil of human creation, which has no right to be?

If I get you stirred up enough, you will do something about it! It is not God's will that you should sit with dimmed eyes and ears filled with nothingness amidst the glories of creation! But it is God's will that I might walk through the door of your house, take your hand, and kiss it for love of life and service. I may not be able to do more for you, due to the non-receptivity of your consciousness, except that if you did see me, your feelings might accept the release, in which case limitation, ill-health, age, discord and confusion would be no more for you!

I come to bring you peace, and I must maintain that consciousness of peace, but it stirs me to the very fibers of my being to see you bound, when it is so needless. I have seen you stand on the altars of Egypt, in the heart of Mexico, among the Incas – knowing and wielding the power of the Sacred Fire! I have seen you, each one, with the fire blazing out of your bodies, men and women alike! I have seen you practice the laying on of hands and seen the distorted, the cripples, and the imperfect forms rise up in freedom!

I see, as I look within your Causal Bodies, vortices of force that can heal instantly! I can see these things, and it is inconceivable to me that you do not manifest them! I am

going to create a canopy of light around you so that the mass pressure of lethargy ceases to be the acceptance as your lot in life. You have accepted this as your lot and so death claims the form and dissolution ensued. I meet you, each one. You are assigned to a schoolroom on this side, then back again, and so on and on, and how far have you got? A couple of more pages written in the book – nine-tenths of which have to be erased before we can place it on the scroll of immortality! I am ashamed to even look at some of them!

It is only God in his mercy and love that chooses to take out of men's records the foolish waste of energy and time. I would like to bring one of these books here to show you – but whose? Any book I might bring, everyone else would enjoy at another's expense! But I wish you could see what you do with life. You rise in the morning – all night long the elemental kingdom has purified the atmosphere in preparation for the new day – the silver cord, containing within it your own life's pattern, is ceaselessly flowing through, and you write with your thoughts and feelings a page, a chapter, and if you are energetic and vital, sometimes even a volume! At night you sign your name, close the book, sometimes you vaguely use the cleansing flame, and you are gone! This thoughtless use of life is the reason you should use this purifying flame before you sleep.

For God's sake, dear people, do not return those books to the shelves of the Maha Chohan's library each night with some of the things that are written in them! When he opens them in the presence of your sponsor, how do you think that Great One feels? But, if you have used the Sacred Fire, you have not only consumed the record in the book, but you have consumed the cause at inner levels, and the tendency in your own nature as well. You are also a good bit further on the way to writing the final chapter.

You see, my beloved friends, we cannot sign the name of an Ascended Being to an imperfect record. Why should one of those beautiful ladies from the court of Kwan Yin with her own lovely hands and the use of her own heart's flame, remove some of that filth and discord, when you have knowledge of the Sacred Fire yourself?

Through the use of the Sacred Fire, you could condense the history of your life – if you were willing to go back to the beginning of time. You do not require all the details – just blaze the purifying flame back through your whole lifestream. What you are today is a pretty good indication of what you have been century after century! That is our hope – when you rise up and abandon your feeling of despair!

My beloved friends, we do not wish that you should feel any sense of depression because you have not accomplished according to the standards of your own light. We have tried to show you the simple, homely experiences which have been ours – and may be yours – and we are hoping that we have made it pleasant enough that you will choose to invite us again. Meantime, we want you to realize that you are the light bearers who have carried God's illumination through so many ages that it will be impossible for you not to release that momentum of assurance, health, supply and confidence in full mastery, when your outer mind surrenders itself to the guidance of your indwelling Christ.

Your bodies are just temples. Place them, each one, in their proper orbit AS AN INSTRUMENT, of no more importance than the pen with which you write. Your creative centers of THOUGHT AND FEELING, however, are either contributing to the atmosphere of the inner realms, which we wish to become the atmosphere of Earth, or to the death shroud of a planet which Saint Germain hopes will become a brilliant star within the next twenty years. WHETHER MANKIND IS READY OR NOT, THE KARMIC BOARD HAS REFUSED

TO ACCEPT SANAT KUMARA'S SELFLESS OFFER TO REMAIN. If this human veil, which is invisible to the physical sight, can be removed through the use of the Sacred Fire – wielded, mind you, by unascended beings – you will be able to move forward quickly in your individual service to our King.

Before I close, I would ask that in the silence of your own room you make the call (three times a day, if possible) for those individuals, who are not presently embodied, that they may be given the opportunity of entering one of those purifying temples that Saint Germain and myself are endeavoring to establish in the astral realm, that not one of them may descend into the terrific hell of thought and feeling within their own darkened consciousness. In every twenty-four-hour period, so many souls go over, nine-tenths of whom never receive a prayer and know not of themselves what to do. If some one lifestream, or three, preferably, would make the call for those unhappy ones, it would assist us tremendously, not to mention what it would do for them.

I bless and love and thank you. Michael

THE ANGELIC HOST

Address by Cherubim Adelpia

December 24th, 1956

Hail to thee, blessed children, serving God in the restraining confines of physical bodies! You are working toward the establishment of the spiritual partnership between the angelic kingdom and the kingdom of human beings, thus heralding the new day of Saint Germain's freedom on this earth, presently filled with so much travail and temporary distress!

I bless you as co-workers, in re-establishing the Kingdom

of Heaven upon this sweet Earth! In long ages past, this glorious association was natural, and the angels did walk and talk with men. What has been, remember, lives in the ethers, and is more easily re-established than that which has never manifested.

I, long ago, served in what is now known as the city of Philadelphia. When your forcefield became strong enough, and it was seen, by the Directive Powers, whose will we serve, that I might ensoul that forcefield and guard it, and you and your tiny cherubim too, I came! I am grateful, indeed, for this opportunity! Thank you for coming again! We are grateful that you often sing to us. You shall not be regretful when you see the clouds of distress, the cause and core of disease and limitation, that have been lifted from mankind, through your fidelity! I AM REAL! I AM YOUR FRIEND.

Often, when your cherubim has a “difficult time,” I hold such a one in my own arms, and create the atmosphere of the Kingdom for him or her, thus enabling him/her to continue in the service. I guard and guide your group activities. I invite and sometimes plead for certain beings who come to bless you! I direct your individual endeavors of a spiritual, as well as a secular, nature, into the paths of righteousness. When an individual leaves your group and returns home “to go out no more,” a cherubim returns with such a one, and often forms the first of the spiritual court of the ascending one. There is truly a great comradeship in such an association.

Your cherubim, all grown now to about sixteen-year-old youths, by your earthly count of age, return in golden robes, banded at the hem and sleeve cuff by the royal blue sapphire bands – indicative of the service of the temple that

pulsates above the City of Brotherly Love. Accept them, take time when you return home tonight to really FEEL them. LOVE them. THANK them! You will receive the response in an uplift of your own feelings – this I promise you!

Many among you have asked that I speak with you. It is not often that the cherubic kingdom renders this service. They are primarily RADIATING CENTERS OF VIRTUE. However, no honest request in God's name can be denied, so I have been given permission to speak, and thank you, on behalf of the Sun God and Goddess of this system, the Silent Watcher of this Earth, and all Celestial Beings who have desired to see the Earth rise again, with its attendant evolutions, as Sanat Kumara promised the Cosmic Law it would do!

In every God-aspiring group, who have proved themselves sincere, devoted, loyal, and constant, there is always a member of the angelic or devic host in attendance – at least during the meeting time. This being takes up the prayer force of the group, removes the carnal emanations of the people, and charges into that prayer force, his or her own added momentum, driving it, like the sped arrow, through the psychic plane and into the Presence of God, himself.

However, WHEN A GROUP OF INDIVIDUALS PASSES THE INFANT STAGE (spiritually speaking), THAT GROUP OFTEN DRAWS A SPECIFIC BEING, WHO REMAINS THE GUARDIAN PRESENCE OF THE GROUP AND THE ACTIVITIES, EVEN WHEN THE SERVICES ARE NOT IN ACTION. Then such a being uses the place of worship as a focus, and OFTEN GATHERS TOGETHER OTHER CELESTIAL BEINGS IN THAT PLACE OF WORSHIP, to continue the dissipation of the clouds of evil and distress that form the psychic plane, in which the majority of mankind live at the present time. The magnetization of such

a being is due to the type of worship, the nature of the individuals forming the group, and often – as in my case – past association and service together.

Your forcefield is a LIVING, BREATHING FORM, composed of all your thoughts, feelings, actions, spoken words, your applications, songs, visualizations and prayers, not only in your communal worship, but also in your private lives. These forcefields are like jewels, shining and radiating throughout the murky atmosphere of the Earth at this present time.

Into these forcefields certain of us have chosen to come, adding our light, wisdom, strength and understanding – our faith, love and confidence in the reality of the Godhead and ALL who dwell with him, joyously willing to do his bidding! Thus – as you give to us your light (each according to His own capacity), so do we give to you our light and encouragement – according to our comprehension of Deity!

Here, you have chosen to re-create the protective activity of the spiritual selves of mankind, hidden like a kernel within the groping soul! That, too, is my desire. Therefore, is it not natural that you and I should serve together in His name?

Christmas is a hallowed time, when men and women all over the planet, including those who ordinarily never go to a place of worship, join together to honor that Christ which, instinctively, they know is hidden within the heart! Thus, the churches are filled, and we are given opportunity to gather up all this worship and prayer force and send it on high!

(Will you pause a minute to sing to the angels, thus allowing us further opportunity to render our service? Thank you.)

Some among you have desired to know the difference

between the seraphim, the cherubim and the angelic host. I shall endeavor to clarify this for you!

CHERUBIM ARE PRIMARILY BEINGS WHO PLUNGE DEEP INTO THE ELECTRONIC BELT AROUND THE SUN TO WHICH THEY BELONG, SATURATE THEMSELVES WITH THE VIRTUES OF THAT SUN GOD AND GODDESS, AND BRING THAT FEELING AND VIRTUE TO THE EARTH. They learn, even as you do, through experimentation, how to HOLD THE VIRTUE AND RADIATE IT OUT to bless those to whom they are sent. There are little cherubim (as yours were when they came to you) who dissipate that virtue in the strong impact of unbelief and rebellion, but who grow (as yours have done) until they can hold, within their auras, the blessing they have been sent to radiate, and remain untouched by the energies of less-developed lifestreams.

THE GREAT CHERUBIM, WHO GUARD WORLD MOVEMENTS, SUCH AS CHERUBIM LOVELEE, ARE THOSE WHO HAVE SO DEVELOPED AND EARNED THE OPPORTUNITY OF ENFOLDING PEOPLES ALL OVER THE PLANET IN THEIR RADIATION OF GRACE. (Sing to Cherubim Lovelee, please.)

THE SERAPHIM ARE GLORIOUS BEINGS WHO USUALLY FORM THE COURT – THE HONOR GUARD – OF BEINGS WHO TRAVEL THROUGH THE COSMOS. Always, when such beings make a visitation, you will see the presence of the delicate, graceful seraphim preceding the Cosmic Being, Master or other divine guest. They, too, are a radiating center of divine love and protection, but, for the most part, their service is one of ministrations to the divine messengers.

The angelic host, are created by Archangels, Archaii, Cosmic Beings and Ascended Masters, and form the “spiritual court” of such beings. For instance, around beloved Mother Mary, there are countless angels of healing, around Kwan Yin

countless angels of mercy, around Lord Michael countless angels of protection. These angels are messengers of the beings who have created them out of their own hearts, and carry the gifts of the being into the atmosphere of Earth, when directed, to bless and uplift whoever chooses to accept that gift and their reality.

Your beautiful cherubim have enjoyed much, their visit to Helios and Vesta, to Alpha and Omega, to their own divine complements, and to the realm in which they naturally abide. Remember, in all this glorious freedom, they have absorbed (because that is their nature) the FEELINGS of the Sun Gods and Goddesses, the other Divine ones whom they visited, and the crystal clear atmosphere, free of distress, in which they have abided for this short time. Every one is EAGER (a most unusual activity) to return into your auras with their Christmas gifts of renewed faith and the various qualities of which you personally are cognizant.

The beloved Archangel Michael will escort them back on the cosmic highway, created on Transmission Evening, and each one of them bring to you a gift of radiation. Stop a moment and FEEL IT! Ask your Holy Christ Self to ALLOW YOUR MINDS TO ACCEPT AND YOUR FEELING WORLDS TO KNOW THEY ARE HERE! Association with them has kept you upon the spiritual path thus far. Further association with them will raise you to a point where you can truly not only feel, but actually see, with the inner sight first, and then the physical sight later, the company you keep!

Your auras (composed of the emotional, mental, etheric and physical emanations from your soul and outer mind), are more or less unprotected from the world in which you live. You have not yet learned the value, nor accepted the power that there is in the TUBE OF LIGHT in which we live, move

and have our being. Thus you are more prone to accept, into those auras, the distress of the world, than the glory of your own I AM Presence, the Divine Ones and even your cherubim. Gradually, however, you will learn that the energy directed from the immortal Threefold Flame within your hearts can be controlled to change the quality of energy in the world around you. To this end the cherubim, like the Spiritual Hierarchy, have “forsover nirvana” to help you. Thus can mankind KNOW the value and practical benefit of association between angels and men!

You have heard that the service of beloved Saint Germain is to re-establish association among the angels, human beings and the elemental kingdom. This service has begun, truly. You have also heard, long ago that this is the law of control of energy and vibration. Now, this control cannot come from will power and be sustained, although the Will to Do is the first step in such association. It can come as the understanding of the chelas is increased, their faith strengthened, their acceptance increased, and the Christ within given opportunity to burst through the hard shell of the soul (the accumulated experiences of ages of time). Then you will be able, not only to magnetize the rays from your spiritual partners, but also be able to radiate those rays more powerfully, within all the accumulation of discordantly-qualified energy with which you might find yourselves surrounded.

Think of the blessings to your homes, your families, your business, your associations, when a cherubim ACTUALLY LIVES WITHIN YOUR AURA? Ah! children, you know not yet what their radiation does for all who touch the compass of your individual and collective worlds!

My aura is elastic, so to speak, in your terminology. For-

give me, but I have not used “human phrases” for so long, that it is difficult to “word” my thoughts and feelings to you in a manner that is comprehensible to the outer mind. However, I abide always over your sanctuary and your city [Philadelphia] and usually in garments of gold and blue. I am awaiting your call. A holy and hallowed Christmas Season be yours! I decree that 1957 shall SHOW YOUR RELUCTANT OUTER MINDS HOW REAL WE ARE! To you, who served with me on Atlantis, at inner levels through the ages and now again, I say thank you and God bless you!

DISSOLVING THE HUMAN VEIL

By Archangel Michael

At certain points on the earth's surface, there are concentrated, tremendous, spiritual currents. These spiritual currents are guarded by groups of the cherubim and seraphim. Through the cosmic plan, these spiritual centers have been created and maintained to hold the balance of pure life forces requisite to sustain the solar system. Other spiritual currents have been established by individuals, who, during their embodiment, through self-conscious invocation, have drawn and established spiritual currents in the environment in which they have lived and loved and prayed.

From these spiritual centers, light is constantly radiating in a manner similar to the physical sun and it is the privilege of the cherubim and seraphim to enfold these spiritual centers in their radiant ring of protection, to prevent them from being dissipated by the emanation of the earth people.

The more attention that can be given to the cherubim and seraphim and their service in sustaining the God cur-

rents, the greater will be the amount of spiritual forces concentrated and emanating there from.

When the currents become intense enough, the human veil is dissolved and anyone entering within these spiritual foci may recognize, quickly, the octaves from whence perfection comes. This has been done at Lourdes and is often done in the retreats when students are admitted into a holy ground which has not been defiled by human thoughts and feelings.

THE OPEN DOOR TO THE PRESENCE OF THE ANGELS
By Archangel Michael

I come, this morning, into the atmosphere of Earth, from the heart of our celestial home in the realm of God's own purest heart, to abide within my home in your pure hearts. Is it not beautiful, that in whatever sphere we choose to abide, a heart of love awaits us to be the chalice of our presence. How truly expressive is that expression of men, "Home is where the heart is!" My home is where your heart is! And I know you shall come to know your home is where my heart is!

My heart is with the children of men, all over this small earth – it is with the dear souls in the realms that await incarnation – it is with the sons of heaven in every sphere – truly, in love – the universe is the home of one who loves!

I have swept through the lower atmosphere where many earthbound lifestreams have been struggling to free themselves from appetites and passions that have bound them, preventing their enjoyment of the higher heavens, and in the soul anguish of such a spirit, felt an invitation to make my home within that straining heart! I have walked the dusty

roads of Earth, and found an invitation to make my home in the breast of many a humble and despairing pilgrim on life's way. After abiding just a little while with them they were able to find the anchorage of their own I AM Presence and go forward to greater accomplishment.

Ah, the children of heaven, who walk the pathway of Earth as messengers of Shamballa, are ever responding to the call of the heart light within all life, "abide with me" and always we must answer!

Well do I hear the voice of your hearts! Do you know that the voice of the flame within the heart is clearly distinguishable to one who loves you, even through all the music of the spheres, which accompanies the joyous expansion of God's creation? The song of the heart carries, within it, the melody of the keynote, and whatever the message might be that is conveyed in the voice of the flame. Even before we are aware of the content of the message, we are aware of the fact that someone is calling to us and the flame within our hearts rushes to answer that call!

You have often heard the expression "the heart sings" and this is literally true in the particular service to life which comes under my direction. The angelic host is in closer contact with the mankind of Earth than is usually the case. Those angels who serve with me, are trained early in their evolution, to listen to the messages of the heart, as they sweep through the lower atmosphere of Earth, as well as through the astral realm. Then, they are enabled to answer the heart call with the assistance requested. My angels are "heart attuned."

When the inner consciousness is functioning through the physical body, the voice of the flame within the heart becomes clear and distinct – especially through a chela who is

conscious of our realm and knows how to send up the call to us. When the body is sleeping, the heart flame just “hums” the keynote of the lifestream, but no particular message goes forth. However, passing through the atmosphere, we are often attracted by the gentle music of sleeping human beings, recognizing the keynote that flows out from the body in this song, even as the soft colors of the feeling body make the aura around the relaxed form, and we often stoop to kiss the brow of such a sleeping one, who is not aware of our presence.

Now, as the attention of the students is being placed on the power of the Sacred Fire anchored within the heart, we expect to hear that voice of the flame with great power, and we shall answer it with exceeding joy!

When it has been said that an Ascended Being has been forced to temporarily “withdraw” from a discordant individual, I do not believe the full import of that has been impressed upon the outer consciousness. Any being or focus of God-intelligence who has become ONE with the will of God, has consciously dedicated ALL his life energies to fulfilling the God-plan. He has, therefore, voluntarily relinquished the right, so called, to animate or motivate discord, for any reason whatsoever.

In the case of those who have signified to the Cosmic Tribunal that they are willing to tie their energies into the hearts of unascended beings, it is, of course, impossible to ever again disconnect the lifestream completely, but THE MASTER CANNOT REMAIN WITHIN THE AURA OF THE BELOVED UNLESS COMPLETE HARMONY REIGNS.

Your aura is determined by the length of the rays precipitated from your thought and feeling centers. Your sphere of influence is expanded by your self conscious activities in the

light. You can well see the responsibility of your great hearts, for many people live within the personal atmosphere of your mental and feeling worlds. When I am enabled to enter right into your bodies, and animate those auras from within, the aura is filled with wings of light that have control of energy through love divine.

The gates of consciousness – human and divine – swing on the hinges of free will. No man, nor angel nor God can enter the consciousness of another, unless he is bidden freely so to do.

But now – at last – you have opened the doors of your outer consciousness, your hearts, your homes, your worlds, and I am asked to enter! Can you see what that means for mankind?

The world of the angels is a world of love – a golden sea of pulsing, breathing, radiant flame, with the cherubim and seraphim transporting themselves in the living heart and bosom of the Father. The only pathway to the actual experiencing of their personal presence is love – but this love must be clothed in great inner peace and tranquility, as if your innermost being were a sea of blue water and your consciousness a lotus flower opening to the sun of God, resting on the blue sea and pouring forth the radiance of its being. Dwelling thus in an inner tranquility and poise, you may step on soft, reverent feet, at any moment, into the presence of the angels, but the least EMOTIONAL UNREST OR NERVOUS TENSION CLOSES THE DOOR, TEMPORARILY, TO THEIR PRESENCE.

Is it possible, in the fullness of God's love, to intensify the feeling of that love for any one part of life? It would seem that such 'pressure directed toward any individualized intelligence would be, again, the separation of life into form.

Yet, by the very nature of the magnetic power of the immortal flame which is the identity of the being – human or divine – without direction – that love naturally flows toward the other part of itself, as water seeks its own level. And as like attracts like, here and hereafter, so does the onrushing substance of love divine find its completeness in the heart of the beloved – unbidden by the conscious mind!


Ah – in the pouring forth of love divine – there can truly be no selfishness, for all the world is enriched by the radiation that bathes the loved one in that uplifting presence, and the beloved becomes a fountain for the very life of the angelic host, that – in receiving – such a one becomes, too, a transmitter of love, through the aura to all life!

So, now, as you receive my love, know it is not only the gift of my very self to your sweet hearts, but also a gift, through your sweet hearts, to mankind everywhere. I have been called “the Angel of Deliverance” because the quality of my lifestream is an activity that causes immediate freedom to manifest, when it is accepted by mankind of mankind.

Through the centuries, I have been pictured sweeping through the distorted atmospheres in which imprisoned souls desired deliverance, and, through the power of my flaming sword, I have released them from bondages of hell and purgatory, into places of light and peace! This activity is true and my service for twenty hours out of the twenty-four [at a later time, this was changed to twenty-two out of each twenty-four hour period, Ed.] is engaged in serving in this astral realm, which includes the lower atmosphere of Earth in which mankind incarnate function, as well as the invisible realm where the discarnates abide.

But, my service now is to train those lifestreams who have professed an interest in assisting to prepare this Earth

for its initiation at the close of this twenty-year cycle. [reference to the time period, ordained by Alpha and Omega, by the end of which Sanat Kumara had to leave Earth.]

 I can render this service through RADIATION where I am invited to do so! The radiation of the Ascended Masters, ourselves, or your individual presence is as REAL as the light and warmth of the physical sun, but man must “go to meet it” to enjoy its gifts and powers. Man is so attuned to picking up the radiation and vibrations of discord, that it requires a definite application, on the part of the individual, to tune out of the vibratory action of the “world thought” and make himself receptive to the finer vibrations which we offer so freely, but to the one who will experiment with stilling of the personal self, and with the inviting of our presence, we will COME!

Into the deepest recesses of your secret and sacred hearts, I speak the words of truth!

In the beginning, you manifested the type of consciousness, which embodied the truth of life and the love of God and the power of individual creative endeavor, by which every idea and thought received was capable of externalization, on the instant!

When you chose the path of incarnation, that consciousness came with you, and in those early centuries we were no more separated than when we all dwelt in the bosom of the Father of Light. Through the centuries, the veil of human thought and feeling entered your consciousness and finally the time came when the outer self was no longer cognizant of our oneness and unity in purpose, design, heart and very being.

Can you then imagine my joy, as your present consciousness ACCEPTS ME – when again I am allowed to bring

the consciousness which IS OURS, not mine alone, to you. Gradually this will supersede the consciousness you have accepted of a human heritage and birthright and you will assume the glorious freedom of the angelic host and the confidence and power in your own momentum which will flash forth like fire and accomplish that whereunto it is sent.

How often did you stand with me in the heart of the inner realms, and WATCH THE FLAMING POWER OF DIRECTED GOD-ENERGY as it flashes forth from my heart, swirls around a lifestream caught in the shadows, burns away the tentacles of human creation, and frees the soul. Then, to one of the angelic host is given the joyous opportunity of taking the soul into its arms of light and rising, with it, into a sphere where happiness and freedom provide the spiritual climate necessary for the evolution of the soul.

SANAT KUMARA LEAVING EARTH

By Archangel Michael

January 29, 1956

Welcome into the heart and spirit of faith tonight, beloved friends, you who have guarded, guided, and protected the faith of mankind life after life for many aeons of time!

It is my great honor and privilege to re-open the doors of my retreat here in the Western Hemisphere tonight, for the great and magnificent purpose of forming the platform, forming the impetus, forming the actual momentum of energy – UPON WHICH THE LORD OF THE WORLD, HIMSELF, SHALL ASCEND IN MAJESTIC GLORY AND DIGNITY TO HIS HOME!

So do I now offer my gratitude to you for your participation in these scenes beyond the veil of maya, relying wholly upon the instincts of your hearts, the promptings of your spirits and the radiation which we endeavor to pour through the veil of maya into your worlds, particularly into your emotional bodies.

It is a rather marvelous activity when you think that through the human veil, Ascended Beings can contact and commune with unascended beings in a sufficient pressure of conviction that a handful of such unascended beings are willing to stand within their faith in God and those of us who are his messengers, and use voluntarily – without pressure of superstition and fear and doubt – their vital energies, mentally, emotionally, etherically, and physically, to further the evolution of a recalcitrant planet and its people.

The activity begins tonight at Shamballa. You are, of course, all acquainted with Shamballa – the marble bridge, the beautiful temples representing the Seven Great Rays, the great central pool in which play the magnificent flame fountains, and the beautiful temple of Sanat Kumara overlooking the whole!

From within this temple Sanat Kumara has reigned since his coming to Earth, many millions of years ago. From within this temple he has sent forth every messenger of light who has ever carried the message of God and the example of the nature of God to man. This temple is filled with memories for each of you and for each of us as we look upon it tonight.

Over this temple has always flown the crest, the banner and the standard of Sanat Kumara, which is, of course, the planet Venus, a deep purple field surrounded with the laurel wreath. Tonight, when that standard is lowered for the first time since his coming, the standard of the Lord Gautama will

be raised, the two activities taking place almost simultaneously. When the purple banner of Sanat Kumara comes down, the golden banner of the Lord Gautama is run up – the planet Earth, surrounded with the colors of the Causal Body, on a gold field.

You will remember that the beloved Sanat Kumara removed the crown from his own head on New Year's Eve, and placed it upon that of the Buddha, which signified the transference of his powers, partially, to Lord Gautama. HOWEVER, SANAT KUMARA WILL REMAIN IN THE ATMOSPHERE OF EARTH AS REGENT UNTIL THE TIME ALLOTTED TO HIM BY COSMIC LAW EXPIRES. His visits to Venus, will be governed by the amount of release and relief the people of Earth accord to him. He will be a “commuter,” you might say, between the two stars.

THIS VERY ACTIVITY SHOULD CREATE A TREMENDOUS AFFINITY BETWEEN THE EARTH AND VENUS, BECAUSE EVERY TIME HE RETURNS HOME, PART OF THE RADIATION OF EARTH WILL GO WITH HIM, AND WHEN HE COMES BACK, HE WILL BRING THE RADIATION OF VENUS IN HIS WAKE AND IN HIS TRAIN. In this way we will have a weaving and a meshing of the vibratory action of the two planets, which is ESSENTIAL, REALLY, FOR THE ASCENSION OF EARTH INTO THE ORBIT OF VENUS IN THE SHORT PERIOD THAT REMAINS.

Every Hierarch and every Ascended Being, as well as every retreat, has a banner, a standard, or a flag. You know mine: the blue field with the golden sun and the embossed figures of the Seven Archangels. Each Hierarch and each retreat and sanctuary of the Brotherhood is represented in Shamballa tonight with a standard representative of their focus and activity of light. They are lined up on either side of the central pool where the flame fountains play – almost a

hundred deep – those magnificent flags.

That walk is very, very long and the full length of it, from the foot of Sanat Kumara's Temple to the end of the bridge across the sapphire sea, is massed with beings – members of the Elohimic Court, Cosmic Beings, angels, devas, and Masters. All bear their individual standards and, as Sanat Kumara's flag is lowered, all of the standards are dipped, somewhat similar to your activity of honor when a great personage passes, only, of course this is not a sad moment, it is rather a cosmic moment of rejoicing.

Let us go back for a moment now, and see the activity as it took place. The standard of Sanat Kumara is still waving over the temple. Its purple field is plainly visible with the beautiful Star Venus, and the lovely laurel wreath upon it. Now, as all eyes are focused upon it, it comes slowly down and as it does, every standard is dipped in recognition, love and gratitude for the service it represents. Then, almost with the same action, the gold standard of the Lord Gautama ascends where it now waves, in undulating folds of bright color upon the soft breeze.

The beloved Sanat Kumara is in a pure, unadorned white robe tonight – no vestments of any kind – while the beloved Lord Gautama wears the royal purple robe and the crown and scepter. By his side stands the Lord Maitreya, also in the royal purple robes of authority, with miter and staff.

For the present, it has been arranged that the activity of the previous Buddha, Lord Gautama and the new Buddha, Lord Maitreya, will be combined, because THE SERVICE OF THE LORD OF THE WORLD IS TO GENERATE ENOUGH LIGHT TO KEEP THE PLANET IN THE SOLAR SYSTEM, and Lord Maitreya's gift is to take the activity of the ceremony wherever possible, because, as you know, the Lord Gautama is not

inclined that way. It will be a threefold activity, which will be magnificent, Gautama holding the light, the peace and the illumination, Sanat Kumara as Counselor and Regent, and Lord Maitreya as the head and heart of the Brotherhood in practically all ceremonial service. Tonight, Gautama has, for the occasion, adorned himself with crown and cape and scepter.

Sanat Kumara, Lord Gautama, and Lord Maitreya now appear at the door of the great temple and slowly descend the long flight of steps. As they reach the foot, they turn and look upward, where Sanat Kumara's standard still waves in the breeze. Now, at a given signal, the purple banner is drawn earthward and the golden standard of Lord Gautama is run up. During the slow descent of Sanat Kumara's banner, the flags of the entire assembly are dipped. It is a most solemn moment – in a way, a nostalgic moment, for it portends change, not only for the Celestial Hierarchy dedicated to the welfare of the planet, but to the people evolving upon it, as well.

All flags are lifted now in tribute to the Lord Gautama, and one of the angelic beings, carefully folding the purple banner, lays it gently over the arm of Sanat Kumara. The three great hierarchs are now walking along the wide avenue toward the bridge, smiling and bowing to the assembled Brotherhood, while every banner is dipped in acknowledgment of their presence as they pass.

When they reach the entrance to the bridge, they pause and turn around, seemingly to implant the scenes they have just passed through, in their memories forever. Now the beloved Sanat Kumara stoops and kisses the grassy sward at his feet, while the vast assembly, who have not moved, gaze upon these great Masters of Love with unutterable love and

tenderness expressed in their countenances and bearing.

Lord Gautama, Sanat Kumara, and Lord Maitreya stand there for a moment. Then, raising their hands, and touching their hearts and heads in a gesture of adieu, they turn and walk over the bridge and disappear in a blaze of light. The next moment they are standing at the great doors of my retreat in the Western Hemisphere, situated at a place now called Banff, in the Rocky Mountains of Canada, in the North American Continent.

The final ceremony of the transition of power from Sanat Kumara to Lord Gautama, as well as Sanat Kumara's departure for Venus, takes place at my retreat in the Western Hemisphere, which, we think, has a real significance in itself. Those of us who were privileged to witness it will never forget the solemnity of that great occasion.

The two great hierarchs approach each other from either side of the great altar, ascend the steps together, and stand facing each other, their Causal Bodies blazing out like great fans in all the glorious colors of the rays. Now they approach each other until they meet within the flame on the altar, where they become one, at which moment there is a tremendous flash of light, followed by an expansion of the flame, which passes through the entire atmosphere of Earth.

At that precise moment, the Causal Body of Sanat Kumara is withdrawn from the body of the Earth, while that of Lord Gautama enfolds it in its embrace. The Causal Body of Sanat Kumara becomes the aureole encompassing him and his entourage on the journey to Venus. I will now ask you to sing the song to Sanat Kumara, beloved ones, so it might be said that his return to Venus was accomplished on the energies of the Earth people (audience sings)

The transition of Sanat Kumara, and those who accom-

panied him, to his own beloved star, was accomplished in a beautiful chariot, fashioned out of etheric substance, by the visualizing process of chelas on the Earth plane who were aware that this transition would take place within a specified period of time. The actual journey was accomplished, of course, with the speed of light, and almost immediately they had arrived within the orbit of Venus. In the meantime, the Lady Venus, with her court, had come out to meet her Lord. As the two companies approached each other, Sanat Kumara descended from his chariot and, in the simple white robe he had donned when he transferred the robes of state to Lord Gautama, he went forward alone to meet his queen. The Lady Venus also came forward unaccompanied, and as these two great beings greeted each other with outstretched hands, the light of their Causal Bodies encompassed them, and they were lost to the sight of the watching multitudes for a moment.

Now, the music and song of the angelic choir fills the atmosphere, and the voices of the people of Venus can be heard as they sing the song of welcome to their beloved king – the same song they sang as he departed from them so many aeons ago, but now rendered in the joyous tones of happiness.

Sanat Kumara and his beloved Venus now give praise and thanks for his joyful and victorious return, and for the successful accomplishment of his mission of love.

It is not difficult, beloved ones, when you have passed through the veil of so-called death, when your inner sight is cleared, and you can look with unscaled eyes upon the creations of the psychic and astral realms that bind souls round in darkness, to be fired with enthusiasm and, in the fuller freedom of your etheric vehicles, go into action to set souls

free. But, when you must rely upon our words and upon our honor and upon your own faith in tasks undertaken and accomplished by yourselves, then great, indeed, is the benefaction to the soul who does so stand and, boldly facing the unseen – utilizing both the powers of invocation and visualization – set into motion cosmic activities of mercy and purification which have, in a short span of time, freed souls who have been impounded for long ages, slept through aeons of time or had been earthbound and by this very self-imprisonment had not been willing or able to find out the will of their own I AM Presence, or even if they knew that will, could not fulfill it and complete their destiny.

Beloved friends, sometime, some place, somewhere, either on this or some other planet of the system or any of the inner spheres, each created intelligence must come to a point where there is surrender of the intellect, of the feelings, and of the senses to the God-Self.

Beloved friends, it is the service of those who serve with me – the defenders of the faith – to keep alive the faith in God within the hearts and souls of men, the faith in their own divine destiny, which knowledge should raise them above the limitations in which they are now submerged. It is to intensify and expand that faith that the legions of my kingdom constantly breathe upon the soul-light of men, and in that breathing, give something of ourselves, something of our nature, which service enables men to “keep on keeping on.”

This beautiful sanctuary at Banff was prepared for our use by the beloved builders of form, assisted by members of the angelic host, at the time of the descent of the first root race, accompanied by the Lord Manu and myself. It was hewn out of the rocks and adorned with the most exquisite

diamonds and sapphires, drawn from the heart of the mountains with the cooperation of the beloved Virgo. I remember the occasion of my first visit here and the feeling of love, the deep love, that surged through me for the dear planet and for the blessed beings who, in loving harmony and beauty, fashioned such a magnificent, such a holy and completely beautiful gift, for our visitation and our use.

This temple was used throughout the first Golden Ages. People who wished to be revitalized came from all over the landed surface of the Earth. In the flame on the altar they found nourishment for the particular project or idea they wished to externalize. Those standing within it found the primal seed of their idea growing and developing in a magic, mystic way and very often, before they had descended the steps of the temple, the ephemeral concept of the picture they had in mind had been clothed in a clear, concise mental image in the feelings and often precipitated, if it were a small object, in their hands.

This is the activity of faith, beloved ones. It is giving life and substance to that which is ephemeral – to that which lives in the realm of ideation – and which dies so OFTEN FOR THE LACK OF CLOTHING IT IN THE SUBSTANCE OF THE FEELING WORLD THROUGH FAITH BEFORE IT IS LOWERED INTO THE MORE DENSE SUBSTANCE OF THE PHYSICAL WORLD.

After the “Fall of Man,” when man had withdrawn his attention from his Presence and became absorbed in the creations of the outer world, this temple was closed to the material mind. It has remained vibrating in the etheric realm during the long centuries in between, to the present day.

Many of the temples used in Atlantis and Lemuria have been raised into the etheric realms. Some day they will be lowered again, when man is spiritually ready to receive

them. It has happened that one or more of the precious stones used in the construction of these temples has been put in the hands of a high priest or the head of a spiritual order, where they form a connection with the Celestial Hierarchy. There are several dozens of the stones from my own temple in the possession of individuals at various points on Earth's surface today. The lifestreams, in whose possession they happen to be, are not always aware of their origin or whence they came, but they do sense the mystic quality that radiates from them, and treasure them accordingly.

Do you know, beloved ones, that the very substance of your own homes, the furniture within them and all your personal possessions are charged with the vibratory action of your own lifestreams? Everything that you think and feel and speak is registered within them at all times.

The temples that were drawn forth in the early days were all protected by the priests and priestesses and guarded, so that no discord could charge into their substance. When lifestreams came for help and assistance, there was a CONSCIOUSNESS AND A QUALITY WITHIN THEM which was absorbed by the applicant and suppliant for grace. This I know you are endeavoring to do today, through your blessings to the spirits of the homes and sanctuaries and foci where the various flames are located. WHERE YOU HAVE A CONCENTRATE OF THE SACRED FIRE THERE IS AN ESSENTIAL REQUIREMENT FOR THE MAINTENANCE OF HARMONIOUS ENERGIES IN ORDER TO HOLD IT IN THE PHYSICAL WORLD.

I must speak to you for a moment about the people of Venus. They have been without their lord for millions of years. He is now returning to his star on a thirty-day visit, and from this time on, he will never be very far from it. He will come and go at intervals, as occasion demands, and as

you of Earth purify the remaining cores of distress, and allow him to do so.

The people of Venus and the beloved Lady Master Venus herself have prepared for Sanat Kumara's reception. The Great Kumaras, the angelic host, the priests and priestesses and the people, themselves, are all in a festive mood and in a state of great spiritual expectancy.

This great star now shines forth brilliantly, and Sanat Kumara smiles as he stands in his robes of white, with his beloved queen beside him in full view of the entire populace. They bow in acknowledging the love and gratitude expressed by their people at his return. The radiation of love and happiness pulsating from the star Venus is indescribable.

ACTIVITIES AT THE TETON RETREAT

By Archangel Gabriel

July 4, 1956

Beloved Friends,

We have yet six months within this cycle, in which to intensify through your specified group activities and your personal worlds, the thoughtform for this current year – the pink heart – representing, as you know, both the auricles and the ventricles, the receiving and directing centers of the energy through the body. You also know that you have the same activity within your conscious ego, that is, the capacity of receiving the light from your Presence and the directing of it forth in service through your group activities, as well as in your individual service to your fellowman.

The Lady Masters, who made particular appeals for the incoming children, were very graciously received. Beloved

Portia, who has such a tremendous love for the souls that are to come, and who represents opportunity in herself, did all she possibly could, under the Law, to give the beloved Nada, Meta, and the beloved Mary the assistance for which they asked. Most of it revolved around the calling forth of purification of the etheric, mental, and emotional bodies of the individual before incarnations, and the purification of mother and child during the period of gestation, so that the Christ Self of the incoming soul will have as perfect an instrument as possible through which to fulfill its divine plan.

The calls that you have made, beloved friends, individually and collectively, for the incoming children, were greatly appreciated by the Hierarchy. Beloved Kwan Yin, herself, read a report of all that you have done in these calls for the purification of the inner bodies of the incoming souls, as well as for their homes and families, their parents, guardians, teacher, and all those with whom they come in contact.

Kwan Yin's interest, as you know, centers around the so-called "fallen woman," and around the tremendous selfishness, pride, intolerance, and other human emanations that so often engulf an unwed mother-to-be, causing intense suffering and distress to that lifestream. She spoke upon that subject herself at some length, calling forth from the unascended portion of the audience a great response for the establishment and maintenance of homes where those individuals can hold up their heads and bring forth their offspring in a spirit of happiness and hope, rather than self-deprecation, degradation and shame. The beloved Kwan Yin commended highly those religious organizations (sponsors of which were present) for having already done so much along this line of endeavor. Of course, you will understand that conditions of this kind are much more prevalent among the teeming mil-

lions of the Oriental countries, rather than in the Western Hemisphere.

The beloved Saint Germain made a great call for the particular activity he is so interested in and for which he stands sponsor, that is, a happy passing from the physical body at the time of so-called death. HIS OWN TRANSITION AS JOSEPH, IN THE PRESENCE OF JESUS AND MARY, WAS SO PEACEFUL IT PROMPTED HIM TO MAKE A VOW TO LIFE THAT HENCEFORTH HE WOULD DEDICATE A PORTION OF HIS EXISTENCE TO MAKING INVOCATION TO THE GREAT UNIVERSAL CAUSE FOR A "HAPPY PASSING" FOR EVERY LIFE-STREAM CONNECTED WITH THE PLANET EARTH, HUMAN AND OTHERWISE, AS WELL AS FOR THE REMOVAL OF PAIN AND THE INDIGNITY OF DISINTEGRATION, DECAY, AND SENILITY THAT SEEMS TO ACCOMPANY "OLD AGE." He received a tremendous amount of energy supporting that call, as well as a great release from the Karmic Board.

The Brotherhood took many of the petitions which you were holding mentally, and which they had not incorporated, into their own. You see, you had been visiting the retreat from the fifteenth of June on, and had more or less associated yourselves intimately with the masters, the angels and unascended lifestreams who were interested in the same projects, and so the ideas were passed around from one to another.

As I have told you previously, when the beloved MICAH, WHO IS THE KEEPER OF THE SCROLLS FOR THIS YEAR, receives and welcomes the visiting Hierarchs and sponsors, he assigns them to the special council room set aside for their use. Here they receive the members of the Brotherhood who are interested in the petitions they wish to present. These petitions are then placed on bulletin boards outside the

doors of the various chambers and the many visitors from the outside world, like yourselves who wander around the corridors in their inner bodies at night, read these bulletins. Then they find themselves knocking, rather timidly, at the doors of the council chambers and, being graciously admitted, listen with great interest to the plans these great ones have formulated for the benefit of the race.

This year, we found so many good ideas forthcoming from the unascended beings, that it was decided to place a special council room at their disposal. So it was that the beloved Lanto had to have his builders of form hew out another chamber. AT THE RATE THE RETREAT IS EXPANDING, IT LOOKS AS IF IT WILL TAKE IN PRESENTLY THE WHOLE TETON RANGE. There you all gathered and expressed yourselves on the various ideas that you thought were good – as indeed most of them were.

Many lifestreams from other activities drifted into that room – liking the sound of your voices and the color of your auras, as well as the endeavor in which you were engaged. Some of them stayed, while others wandered out again, still searching for something with which they could vibrate.

You remember the phrase “water seeks its own level.” That is also true of people's consciousnesses – like seeking like. That is how groups are formed. Individuals who have the same tendencies, the same type of consciousness, are inevitably drawn to a leader who is of the same kind and are perfectly happy and content in that environment, which is as it should be. That group is then liable to develop into a beautiful expression of God's perfection, all the members being of one accord. It is very interesting to note this tendency in all life's expressions. Even in the retreats you will see Blue Ray people drawn like a magnet to a Blue Ray speaker and the same with the other rays – a very interesting thing to watch.

That is the way it works in the higher octaves also. There are people working in the First Ray Temple, the second, third, fourth, fifth, sixth and seventh – and I tell you from experience, as an activity of the Fourth Ray (purity) that ours is not the most popular in the world. In our service on the resurrection – that of cleansing and purifying the various bodies, especially the etheric – it stirs up latent distresses, so I know something of what it is to use positive energy which moves inert matter, and inert matter both resists and resents that. Of course, since our lifestreams do not possess any of the frailties of the human nature, these feelings do not tie into us, but it would be apt to do so with unascended beings, if they put their attention on it.

Your various petitions were all gathered up by the beloved Morya and presented by him to the Karmic Board. Some of you had your petitions embodied in those of certain of the Masters (being the same in substance) but some of you presented your own.

We do not wish to repeat ourselves, because the human mind is always on the search for something new – but we have had opportunity to describe to you how very brave you were in the writing of your petitions, but how very timid – when you had to stand before the great audience and deliver those petitions, yourselves, to the Karmic Board. Nevertheless, I think it is a most marvelous and wonderful thing that you have the interest of mankind, as well as the other evolutions of the Earth, so much at heart, and you are to be commended for the strength of spirit that it takes to even stand up and open your mouths before that tremendous body.

I have seen people who had wonderful ideas, but at the last moment, when they looked at that great assembly, at the Karmic Board, the Ascended Master Hierarchy, the angel-

ic host and all the visitors, including those from other suns and systems, were just not able to go through with it. They would start up the circular stairway leading to the rostrum – and then turn back. So you are to be commended upon your courage and the full import of all that was contained in your petitions. The beloved Morya, as well as the other Masters under whose instruction you have been, were very pleased, indeed, with the impression their chelas made before that vast assemblage and the Karmic Board, particularly.

The replica of the Temple of Truth, which has covered the Western Hemisphere became worldwide last evening. It now encompasses the entire planet, which gives a tremendous impetus to the beloved Vesta, Pallas Athena and Hilari-on in bringing in the radiation of truth, and to the beloved Elohim of Purity (our beloved Claire) and Astrea in bringing the Purity Ray into the lower atmosphere. We are of the opinion that you will find a greater clarity of truth and purity in your own consciousness, which will pass through radiation to those in your immediate environment, and eventually to the rest of mankind.

The old proverb says, “with all thy getting, get understanding,” but before this can be done in its entirety, it is necessary to remove the effluvia from your mental, emotional, etheric, and physical bodies, that has closed in your light and made the truth difficult to understand. However, during this class, we have removed tons of this dark substance from the entire student body, which will expand the flame in their hearts and accelerate their brain consciousness.

Try to understand this and accept it. Call to me and I will help you to understand. That is why we speak to you in simple words that can be readily understood. THE OLD OCCULT STUDIES WERE, AS YOU KNOW, SO ABSTRUSE THAT FEW

COULD UNDERSTAND THEM, but now that we are speaking to you like children, there should be no lack of understanding. If you find yourself puzzled on some point of the Law, just call, “Gabriel – HELP!” and I will be as willing to assist you as I was to help the beloved Mother Mary in her hour of trial. Thank you and God bless you, beloved ones. GABRIEL

ATTEMPTS TO CHANGE EARTH’S AXIS

By Archangel Michael

Transmission of the Flame, Ashram, September 21, 1957

Hail, blessed and beloved guardian spirits who, like myself, have forsworn far greater freedom on other planets and in other systems to serve in this beautiful process of redemption! I greet you as partners tonight! We did not know, neither you nor I, what a long process this redemption would be but for love's sweet sake, no matter how long it will take, until every last soul is redeemed, every elemental purified, every angel returned to the freedom of the God-estate and all life everywhere returned to the kingdom of heaven, we shall serve! That is the gift of our love to this planet Earth and its evolutions.

It is the gift of our love to the God that created us and who has sustained the life within our hearts throughout aeons of time. It is the gift of love which keeps us faithful to the vow of redemption even while members belonging to the human race and some misguided guardian spirits, through the destructive use of free will, continue to create astral and psychic effluvia which only the great benefaction of the forces of the elements and the beings on the ray of purification help to dissolve to a point where mankind may not be suffocated physically by the very reason of that effluvia returning

into their lungs and poisoning their systems.

Beloved ones, I have been called the “Warrior Saint” and in some respects you might call that true, because of my intense and relentless determination to set life free! Please, in the name of God, use sound reason and do not think for a moment that a God of love would eject any part of life from the kingdom of heaven or the Garden of Eden, or would direct any of his God messengers to eject from heaven's harmony any lifestream! That erroneous concept must be wiped from the minds of the people!

I did not eject those who were disobedient! Every lifestream that descended below the vibratory action of sustained harmony was a self-ejected consciousness and my service in this universe as a shepherd would be foolish indeed if I were to go roaming around the universe ejecting life-streams instead of drawing them home, because, until they come home, I cannot go home myself. Now let us be sensible! Even a human shepherd, if he finds a green pasture and still water, does not eject his sheep onto the rocky hillside, he keeps them in that pasture; he goes out on the hillside for the straying lamb or for the one in distress and brings them in. That is the activity and the service of the Heavenly Host, to bring mankind, angelic and elemental life back into their God-estate!

So please eliminate from your minds, as well as those of the mankind of Earth whom you can reach, the idea that I am going around with my Sword of Blue Flame knocking off heads! I am going around cutting off human creation in order that life, that life which is God, may find its way back into “the green pastures,” lie down beside the still waters” and live in the kingdom of heaven; only then can I put my sword on the shelf and go home! Is not that common sense?

Beloved ones, even on the Earth plane no lifestream is ever ejected from any constructive activity by another constructive human being. You may think that is not so, but it is! When an individual leaves a constructive organization (human or divine), it is because within the consciousness of that individual is a disintegrating force, and through the use of free will such a one voluntarily removes himself from proximity to those others whose vibratory action is working toward unity. Thus it was that man fell from grace and was not ejected by the messengers of mercy and of love who were created by God to keep man from passing through the second death. Now think on this!

The type of reasoning of blaming "Adam and Eve" for all the distresses of the world today is contrary to good common sense.

WE ARE NOW ENGAGED IN A GREAT COSMIC PUSH! SINCE THE FIRST OF THIS YEAR THIS SWEET PLANET HAS BEEN STRAIGHTENED TEN PERCENT ON HER AXIS, BELOVED ONES TEN PERCENT WITH A MINIMUM OF CATAclysmic ACTIVITY, THROUGH THE COOPERATION OF THE GREAT BEINGS WHO GUARD THE AXIS OF THE EARTH (POLARIS AND MAGNUS), AND THROUGH THE SPECIFIC DIRECTION AND CONTROL OF VIRGO, NEPTUNE, ARIES, VESTA AND HELIOS WHO GUARD THE FIRE ELEMENT. THIS PROCESS WAS HARDLY NOTICED EXCEPT IN THE UNREST THAT YOU HAVE SEEN IN WORLD CONDITIONS AND SOME ERUPTIONS UPON EARTH'S SURFACE.

Now, the next part of our great opportunity is that within eight days the Earth is going to move another ten percent, within this eight-day period, from tonight (September 21 until September 29th). Beloved ones, that entire activity is taking place within the compass of the radiation of the Archangels and their Archaii in order that there shall be no distress.

IN OTHER WORDS IT TOOK FROM THE FIRST OF JANUARY UNTIL THE TWENTY-FIRST OF SEPTEMBER TO MOVE THE EARTH TEN PERCENT AND IN EIGHT DAYS, BELOVED ONES, THE COSMIC LAW IS ALLOWING US TO STRAIGHTEN THE EARTH'S AXIS ANOTHER TEN PERCENT! Think on that when you make your fiats and decrees to "hold your flame steady" to "make and keep you ready" because there is no cause for fear within a lifestream who truly believes that God is and that God abides within each beating heart, although there is much fear rampant in the minds of those in the outer world of form. I know!

MY TWENTY-HOUR SHIFT IS NOW TWENTY-TWO OUT OF THE TWENTY-FOUR. WHEN I GO THROUGH THE INNER ATMOSPHERE OF EARTH, THROUGH THE ETHERIC, MENTAL AND EMOTIONAL CONSCIOUSNESS OF THE PEOPLES I FIND THAT SUBSTANCE OF GREY, WHICH IS THE EMANATION OF FEAR OF WAR AND OF BOMBS, OF PLAGUES, OF EPIDEMICS AND DISEASES AND CATAclysmic ACTIVITY, IS GREATER THAN AT ANY TIME SINCE BEFORE THE SINKING OF ATLANTIS. I have never seen such a smog of fear within the consciousness of the peoples than at present. We have drawn from the systems above us added members of the blue ray, the angelic host, to assist us in the tremendous task of transmuting this emanation.

Now, what exactly causes that? An individual, let us say, within a family unit reads, hears, or senses something unusual, immediately from his physical body and inner vehicles this grey substance flows out. That is picked up by contamination by his immediate family; then it flows out from the family into the town, from the town it flows into the county and thence into the state and the nation. Because of the great mechanical contrivances that enable mankind to communicate with the entire population of the Earth in the mat-

ter of several seconds.

That is how this grey substance is thrown off. The people actually live within it and we spend a great part of our time, beloved ones, hovering over the inner vehicles of the people in an endeavor to draw that substance off. IT IS STICKY AND DIFFICULT TO RELEASE, EVEN FROM THE HANDS OF THOSE WHO HAVE NEVER KNOWN HUMAN EMBODIMENT. IT IS EXTREMELY RELUCTANT TO LET GO. Yet we do that and repeat it over and over on this twenty-two hour shift in which we are now engaged. The angels of the Violet Fire and the angels of purity's legions are assisting us in changing the quality of that energy.

While the bodies sleep, whenever possible, the Silent Watchers of the localities bring the individuals to our retreat at Banff, and, if they are not evolved enough to enter into the temple itself, they at least get the radiation of faith in God in their etheric bodies while they remain in the gardens outside. Then the homes are cleaned up, the families, the towns and villages, counties, states and nations are purified before the people wake up in the morning. That is a 24-hour task for the celestial helpers because some people somewhere are awake as the Earth turns on her axis.

Remember the contagious power of fear! You may think you are immune to fear, but you have not felt the mass pressure of an entire nation in distress, of an entire planet undergoing a change! I advise you, in love, to make your calls to the infinite I AM Presence to blaze through you every power and activity of purification to remove from you, every cause and core of fear known and unknown, in your being. You see, dear ones, many of you went down with Lemuria; many of you went down with Atlantis and many of you have suffered serious disturbances and violent death at the hands

of the elements in various lives.

These are deeply embedded etheric records. That is why some people do not like the sea; some people do not like the sound of the wind; some people do not like the feel of the Earth beneath their feet, some are afraid of fire. It is because in some past embodiment there has been an experience which seemed at the time a tragedy to the outer self and that fear is inherent in your being until we can strip you down to bedrock of your own Holy Christ Self and you stand absolutely non-recordant to the contagion of fear from the world without or the connection with fear through the Achilles' heel of the fear consciousness which is within you.

IN THIS EIGHT-DAY PERIOD THE AXIS CHANGE WILL BE ACCOMPLISHED AS GENTLY AS POSSIBLE. THERE MAY BE SOME SLIGHT CHANGES IN YOUR ASTRONOMICAL BODIES BUT THERE WILL BE NO VIOLENT TREMORS TO YOUR PLANET EARTH. Neptune is endeavoring with all his might to give his assistance in the control of the water element, but I ask you (privately) to make special application during this eight-day period and I also ask you to please sustain yourselves in harmony during this period as well, even if it does require that you do not do as much physical work as is your wish. YOUR HARMONY IS YOUR PROTECTION! You are welcome to all of my harmony that you choose to call forth!

Now, at Banff the great amphitheater above the temple was created on the fifteenth of September. The temple itself is about five-thousand feet in circumference. It is circular in shape having four entrances one at each cardinal point of the compass. We do not open the great central door until an activity such as that of tonight is taking place, but the other three doors have been open from the fifteenth of September onward, and we have had visitations from various beings

representative of the nature kingdom, the angelic kingdom, the human kingdom and the solar Logoi, all offering every God assistance in the development of faith in God, which I am so desirous of conveying to you.

There are forty-nine steps leading up to any of those doors. So it requires a determined lifestream to even make the effort of the climb, forty-nine steps, if you come in at any door. No, we have neither a ramp nor a lift. So, those who come to us with a rather lukewarm interest usually curl up on the lawn beside the fountains or find themselves a comfortable seat and absorb the radiation leaving the forty-nine steps to the few. However, all of you have climbed them more than once; and often you have gone down quicker than you have gone up. It is always that way you know, dear ones, it is easier to go down than up! But, now you are on the way up again into the heart of that temple which we have sustained through the ages in the etheric realms as a focus for faith.

I was thinking about mankind en masse today as I walked about the grounds of the temple greeting many of our Ascended Master friends and our unascended and earnest chelas, and I wondered to myself what mankind would think if they knew of the veins of gold that are focused into the mountains wherever the Ascended Master's retreats are located. Why, think you, are there diamond mines at the tip of south Africa? They did not just come there by chance! There was once a great focus of light on that dark continent and Ascended Beings concentrated that light and drew it until it entered into the substance of Earth and became those flawless diamonds that mankind are now tearing out of her body to enrich themselves. If mankind knew that wherever Divine Beings are, there is always a cosmic current of light

and the gold veins strike deep into the Earth.

People want the spiritual fruit and the harvest without working for them! You might as well understand this so that you shall not be disillusioned. But when mankind is at the end of its rope, when the individual has sought every type of happiness that the Earth can offer and is in despair, then comes the call, "Oh Michael, help me!" And I, Michael, follow them to some sordid astral spot and go through the process of purification, shining them all up again putting them to bed in the sleepers realm if they are exhausted and getting an angel to anoint their bodies with holy oil; asking the angel to awaken them when their time is up. Then I come, take the soul to the Lords of Karma, plead with those Great Ones saying, "My Lords, I feel sure this blessed one is going to do much better in the future." Then I bodily take these same individuals into the Ascension Temples and say to them, "if you will go in there and learn, you can make your life more easy."

I then set a cordon of angels around that temple to see that they stay there at least a little while and when they cannot stand its radiation any longer they are permitted to return to more comfortable vibratory action of a lower realm in which their consciousness naturally functions. I tell you this because I do not want you to feel that I am an ejector. I am just the opposite, dear ones. I am endeavoring conscientiously, constantly and always to be the everlasting arms of almighty God for you and for all this teeming race of restless billions.

Remember you have only the human beings embodied to contend with, but we have all those who have passed on and besides that I have all your friends and relatives whom I so valiantly offered to assist in the realms of light! Yet, I

thank you for the association that has made this opportunity possible for me.

I tell you it has been illuminating and interesting in the extreme, but I think these individuals are getting to like me better now. You see, I quietly enter into their worlds and try not to express too great a “fierceness.” Sometimes I hear them say, “oh here he comes again!” As I am on my way up the path to their little homes trying to persuade them to go to the Ascension Temples and I hear them so clearly say to one another, “look who's here!” Of course I do not pay any attention to that, I smile and they smile and off we go to the lessons.

But, oh, dear hearts, that requires patience. The next time I go back I find they are not so eager to go to the Ascension Temple. They think I am “very nice” and they are very grateful for my assistance, but they think they would “rather wait for Jesus Christ”! So again I have to say, “well now if you want to meet the beloved Jesus, the best place for you to go is to the Ascension Temple because Jesus has gained the ascension and if you want to be like him, you must learn how to gain your ascension too.” They grumble a bit at this but finally off we go to the Ascension Temple again. This goes on all the time. That is why I have increased my service to twenty-two hours. You think out there if you give a few hours a few times a week rendering service, you are noble – you should be me! I said to myself last week, “I think I shall have to make a new sword!” Really it is almost flat now instead of blazing. I looked at it and said, “Michael, it is time you did something about that sword.” So when you see me next, I hope I will not have to coax you, you will be willing to climb those forty-nine steps.

I think you will like my Sword of Blue Flame! I will never

keep you with me, beloved ones, an instant longer than your energies want to stay, because a true shepherd keeps his flock through love. That shepherd expressed in Jesus' life so beautifully. It is the same with any true expression of deity, when you feel the love and comfort that is within that love, you will want to remain with it, because it is a relief and release from distress!

The great altar in the temple, as you have been told, is made of beautiful sapphires and diamonds. In the center is the great flame of the cosmic faith in God. That has been expanding outward into the atmosphere since September fifteenth and it is our endeavor tonight, (as we have as our guests the mighty Hercules who is in charge of the flame while I am speaking with you), to stimulate the faith of God in your hearts and then stimulate your faith in your own heartbeat and in that of each other. In that way we shall be able to perform a greater service as angels and men come to walk and talk together as they did in days of yore. That is the activity of the new era; it is the activity of the Seventh Ray; it is the activity of the new golden age when angels and men shall walk and counsel together and serve together in one great purpose!

Now, beloved ones, faith is alive in every human heart, because faith is a part of the threefold activity of deity that is within every individualization, whether you are in physical embodiment or not. There is no such thing as faith without works, but the works are determined by that in which you have the faith.

If you feel within yourselves a consciousness of frustration and failure it is not because you do not have faith, because there is no lifestream belonging to this entire universe that does not have faith as an integral part of the Threefold

Flame within the heart, but it is because your faith through free will has been anchored into something of a destructive nature and the works are there as destructive karma instead of as constructive manifestation. Faith always produces a harvest of sunshine or of tears, so I beg of you in the name of God try to realize that your faith in your own I AM Presence, faith in the Cosmic Beings and the Ascended Masters is a lifeline into their presence that does bring back a current of energy into your emotional, mental, etheric and physical worlds as well as into your outer consciousness which will, when sustained, bring the works and the fruit and harvest of happiness.

IN THE LATTER DAYS OF ATLANTIS, PEOPLE LOST FAITH IN THE TRUE WHITE ORDER AND IN THE PRIESTS AND PRIESTESSES OF THE TEMPLES, BECAUSE THERE SEEMED NOT TO BE A MANIFEST EXPRESSION OF THE PROPHECIES. IN FACT IT WAS THERE THE PEOPLE LOST FAITH IN THE WHITE POWER OF GOD THAT SEVERED THE ANCHOR OF THE ATLANTIC CONTINENT SO THAT IT SANK BENEATH THE WAVES.

It was a like activity on Lemuria that caused her sinking when the priests and priestesses and I worked and served among you for one hundred years to give that assistance to prevent that same contagion. Even the priests and priestesses, after that hundred years, began to lose faith in the supremacy of the Almighty and so they accomplished the magnificent task of going down singing, instead of standing victorious! Why? Because their faith was anchored in appearances; their faith was anchored in fear; their faith was anchored in imperfect form, and their faith was not locked in the heart of almighty God and those divine messengers who represent him.

Take stock of your faith! Where is it? Where is it in an

emergency? You take stock of your hands and your feet and your person, your garments, your pocketbook, your automobile, the things in your home quickly enough when there is any suggestion of difficulty. Forget the pocketbook and the assets for a moment and put first things first. When the unexpected arises, become still and say, "where is my faith anchored?" If you will do this and anchor your faith in God and the Divine Beings, I assure you, you will not lose your wallet and you will be stronger in soul and spirit and not only able to sustain and protect your own assets but render that service for a city, a nation or a planet!

We have about fifty thousand guests assembled tonight. We closed the temple off early this morning and these beautiful guests (all except Hercules and Amazon who are within the temple) are seated in the gardens facing the temple. We have circular benches of marble and they are watching the play of the Flame of Faith in God as it expands. I WILL BE SURPRISED IF YOU DO NOT SEE IN YOUR NEWSPAPERS SOME REFERENCE TO THE AURORA BOREALIS BECAUSE OF THE TREMENDOUS REFLECTION FROM THE TEMPLE THROUGH THE ETHERIC REALM INTO THE LOWER ATMOSPHERE TONIGHT.

The beloved Hercules and Holy Amazon within the heart of the temple have been building on the Flame of Faith, on the strength that is theirs as Herculean builders. We have closed off the other doors so that the center door, which is forty feet in height, is open and we have arranged for the processional led by the beloved Gautama and the new Buddha (your friend, Lord Maitreya), followed by beloved Jesus and Kuthumi as the new world teachers, our beloved Maha Chohan and his seven Chohans.

Behind them walk their chelas. Then the Great Beings who represent the elements, to whom you people on Earth

owe so much. If you knew the strength in Neptune's hand and the vigilance with which he holds those seas, you would be on your knees before that being. We also have the representatives of the elements and behind them the elementals. Some of the little elementals that I have contacted since the fifteenth of the month, I found weeping. They were distressed and had lost their faith because they had made some little flower or vegetable that the Earth drought had dried up; their harvest did not turn out right and they were just sitting around on little blades of grass weeping.

I went around and asked them, "now what is the matter here?" And they said, "well we had such a beautiful harvest for the Earth and with the drought our crops did not mature and we have returned here because we need faith." So I took them into the temple (I can carry maybe fifty on one arm) and talked with them a little while. They are very joyous little fellows, you know, and in a little while they got pepped up again and flew all around the temple and then back to their own temple of light and wait for re-assignments.

You have no concept of how distraught the elementals can be when they are sent on an assignment and Earth conditions are so that they cannot fulfill it; whether it is making just a lima bean or an ear of corn or a flower. I tell you the spirit of the Autumn, that beautiful spirit that paints the leaves on your trees in such radiant colors, those beings feel disappointed when the atmosphere of Earth is such that she can not make that magnificent display she intended for the beauty of life – all of these come in as discouraged as your own weary selves, so we all go to the temple of Hercules and Amazon where we try to fire you again with enthusiasm and encouragement in an endeavor to build up your tired ener-

gies again. That is our opportunity here tonight! I come last in the great procession tonight because it is my training as a shepherd to see that everybody is in before I make my entrance and the great door is closed.

Hercules and Amazon are presiding at the moment and now as it is time for our breathing exercise, I shall have to join the Archangels. For your interest in passing, I am wearing all white tonight, a plain white robe with a girdle of blue sapphires and no other adornment. I had on a beautiful electric blue cape earlier in the day, but the number of interviews I had to attend was so numerous that some place along the line the cape disappeared, which accounts for the simplicity of my attire.

Come now, beloved ones, into the heart of the Temple of Faith and try, dear ones, to generate a little faith in the God that made you; the God that sustains you, the God that has fed you, the God that has clothed you, the God that has protected you in and out of embodiment, he has parted the veil of maya and allowed the Cosmic Beings, the Ascended Masters, to speak to you face to face! In the name of Jesus Christ, have faith that a God who is love itself shall sustain you in the days and years ahead as he has done through the ages past.

Good night, and God bless you! Archangel Michael

ATTEMPTS TO STRAIGHTEN EARTH'S AXIS

By Archangel Gabriel (December 31, 1960)

Blessed and beloved ones, friends of my heart, let us see how much the Resurrecting Flame which is ours to give, and yours to receive, shall do for you and for this blessed planet Earth! I had hoped, as the Karmic Board met last evening, and as angels, elementals, unascended students and Divine Beings gathered together and the mighty Hosannas were sung, many of the petitions were presented, that through the presentation of those petitions and the tremendous pressure of energy upon the Karmic Board, that Helios and Vesta would give us the sign so that I might announce the straightening of the axis of this Earth, but that time has not yet come! It will, as you persevere and cause distress to no man!

Beloved ones, each and every one of you have a part of that responsibility of straightening the axis of this planet Earth by straightening the axis of your own spinal column and sustaining our feeling of hope and THE FULL POWER OF GOD'S ANGELIC KINGDOM, GOD'S DIVINE DIRECTORS (CHOHANS) OF THE SEVEN RAYS, who have invested so much in mankind. Then mankind, in turn, may relieve Earth of an over-population and shall resuscitate the beauty and perfection of the Earth as she was as first created by Helios and where angels and mankind again may walk and talk together, no veil of human creation between the evolutions at all.

**INCOMING LIFESTREAMS PREPARED
FOR RE-EMBODIMENT**

By Archangel Uriel

(Dictation given on May 8, 1955)

Beloved Friends,

Today we have the magnificent service which it is my honor to describe to you – the service of drawing forth in the Sacred Heart Temple the millions of souls who will be called upon to pass through the gates of birth during this next twelve-month period.

Let me take you now on the wings of your own free consciousness, to leave for a little while the fetters of flesh, the worries of mind, the turmoil of human feelings, and – dressed in your seamless robes of white – be, not only spectators, but a part of the blessing upon those lifestreams who are coming into the Earth theater at a time when great strength and great love shall be required of them.

This Temple of the Sacred Heart is under the direction of the beloved Mary, mother of the Master Jesus. Great fields of long, waving, green grass stretch out from the building in all directions, and immediately surrounding it are gardens filled with all the beautiful flowers representative of those which bloom in your own gardens.

The souls destined for re-embodiment and dedication may be seen now, dressed in white garments, making their way singly and in groups through these pleasant meadows, and so we approach the temple.

As we come closer, we see the beloved Mary, whose service to life is to fashion the heart, the actual physical heart of the body in which each soul destined for re-embodiment on Earth will dwell. She stands at the great

open doors of the temple with arms stretched out in welcome, and is smiling as she looks upon the approaching souls, who are shortly to be born through pain into the world of form, wrapped in the bonds of forgetfulness – bringing with them vows, talents, accomplishments, developed capacities and gifts which only God, alone, knows they will ever develop. She looks radiantly beautiful, robed in garments of soft, delicate pink, her golden hair lying loosely upon her shoulders. Upon her head is a wreath of small, pink violets.

At Mary's right stands the beloved Vesta, beautiful Goddess of our physical Sun, dressed in snowy white garments, a garland of white blossoms on her lovely head. On Mary's left stands the Lady Venus, beautiful mother of love, robed in cerulean blue, flowers of the same celestial color adorning her long, golden hair.

Now, as these souls approach the temple, they are those who have been summoned for rebirth. In each year, so much of the karma that remains in the atmosphere of Earth must be dissolved; therefore, it is necessary that many of the lifestreams who created it must be sent back into the world of form, and be given opportunities to face conditions, and find acquittal for that karma. These are the ones who are summoned by the Karmic Board and are reluctant to go.

Then there are the conscious chelas of the Masters, those who represent the Chohans of the Rays and others who have studied at the temples in the inner spheres. These latter are filled with the blazing light of zeal and enthusiasm, that enthusiasm which you, too, once knew before you found the flesh so heavy and reluctant. These are the souls who have applied to and petitioned the Karmic Board for opportunity to re-embodiment, and as there is no favoritism in divine justice, these also come under the law that out of every

three applicants, two are rejected and one accepted.

Now, as we approach the ceremony, I would like you to stop and think, dear ones, and feel deep within yourselves what it means when you have lived in the “Elysian fields,” when you have looked upon the face of the Father, when you have felt the enveloping love of the angels, when you have seen not “through a glass darkly,” but face to face, when you have experimented with and completed some magnificent musical composition, some daring invention, some glorious architectural temple, some magnificent religious contribution, or perhaps some political manifestation, and you stand in your full freedom offering your all to life – then to be born into this world of form a helpless infant without even the gift of focused sight, working by sense, by instinct, coming gradually into possession just of the faculties of the body – what a degradation that is for a proud intelligence.

Sometimes a whole lifetime goes by without the soul ever getting conscious possession of the dream, the vision, the vow, for which the Lords of Karma allowed it embodiment – denying two others, who, perhaps had they come, might have had tenacity enough of spirit, selflessness enough of purpose, vocation deep enough within the heart to have done that which the one who came had left undone.

You, for whom the veil has been rent, you, who have enjoyed the Elysian fields, you, who have been reminded in the days of your strength of that which is your purpose and design, I say you are more fortunate than the millions who have gone before, who have stumbled in darkness and blindness, century after century, feeling in their hearts the unrest and the hidden knowledge that there was something to be done, but finding no door of consciousness open to tell

them what to do and how to do it.⁴

May God grant that there may be some individuals still in embodiment advanced enough and interested enough to spark the light of the souls who stand before Mary today, and fan it into living flame when they reach maturity on the Earth plane – that they might be able to say with the beloved Jesus, “For this was I born, for this reason came I into the world of form – that I may manifest the truth.” May each one be able to pray within himself, “O! All glory be to the One Eternal Father, that his mercy has caused me to remember my obligations to life before the sands of my time have run out, while here is still breath in these nostrils, life in these loins, while I have yet strength and energy, the power of speech and feeling and the capacity to make things right!”

Oh, lovely ones, I have so often seen souls return who, like these standing here today at inner levels, had much light, which had been swallowed up by the riptides of billions of men and women's thinking, the effluvia of the age attaching itself to their various weaknesses, wrapping itself around them, until the day of opportunity had come and gone. Then, their brief time upon the stage of life past, their speeches unsaid, their compositions unplayed, their role unfilled, they returned home. Your poet spoke truly when he said, “Of all sad words of tongue or pen, the saddest are these: “It might have been.”

Oh, beloved ones, on behalf of those who come to Earth now, I ask a heart-prayer from deep within your being, that each incoming soul shall be such a light and fire, such a presence, that within the course of that one Earth life, not only one, but millions of Christ Beings will be developed.

Now, if you will notice, the seven Chohans stand within the center of the great group of souls who are seeking re-

embodiment. As we described it to you last year, their formation takes the appearance of a gigantic seven-pointed star, each group looking something like the wedge of a great pie, the wide part forming the circle at the center within which the Chohans stand, each One confronting his own people, the formation narrowing outward until it reaches the point of the star.

Viewed from a distance, this great formation of human souls presents a most magnificent aspect, each section appearing in the color of the ray under which it is developing. Last year, all the participants wore pink, but this year it was decided that each individual wear the color of his or her ray, each of the seven great Chohans appearing in the deepest and truest color of his respective ray.

Every member of this vast concourse of souls faces inward, toward the circle in the center of the star where the seven Chohans stand facing outward, toward their people. Those closest in proximity to the Masters are the trained, developed chelas, who will be the leaders of the future, in their particular fields of endeavor.

Facing the Master Morya, mighty Chohan of the First Ray, are the great statesmen and governmental heads of tomorrow. These are dressed in deep sapphire blue, blending into the lighter shades as this section of the star reaches the outermost point.

Next, we have the beloved Kuthumi, great Chohan of the Second Ray. This Master is in deep gold, as are also his trained chelas in the first rows, who are the teachers and educators of the future. The gold in this section gradually changes to almost white at the point.

Facing Paul, known as The Venetian, beloved Chohan of

the Third Ray, are the exponents of universal brotherhood, the utopia that is to manifest on Earth. In this group, also, are all those interested in the various arts. The color of this section runs from the deep, deep rose of the Master and his close disciples, to the very pale pink at the farthest point.

Fronting Serapis, great Chohan of the Fourth Ray, are all those vitally interested in the resurrection and the ascension, the ones nearest to him, of course, being his trained chelas. The majority of souls in this class will gravitate to the esoteric circles of the future. This section is all white, from the sparkling garments of those in front, to the almost eggshell shade farther out.

The great Hilarion, Chohan of the Fifth Ray, is next. Both he and his trained chelas in the front row are in deep emerald green, graduating to the paler shades near the point. In this group are the future scientists, missionaries, men of medicine and inventors, the hope of the New Age.

In the next section we have the beloved Jesus, great Chohan of the Sixth Ray. His chelas are those who will work in the same activity as my own – ministration. In this portion of the star we have a two-fold color scheme – ruby and gold – the Master, himself, appearing in deep pink-ruby in honor of the Sacred Heart Temple, and beloved Mary, who is the presiding Master of that temple.

The beloved Saint Germain, Chohan of the great Seventh Ray, occupies the section between the beloved Jesus and El Morya. He looks magnificent, as usual, in deep royal purple, his chelas appearing in a slightly lighter shade. The balance of people in his section will, he hopes, feed into his activity in the days to come. This portion of the star presents a most beautiful aspect, ranging as it does from the deep purple to a delicate violet at the point.

In each section, a fairly wide aisle separates the “volunteer souls” from those summoned by Cosmic Law to fulfill part of their unfinished obligations to life by re-incarnation on the Earth plane. A great band of angelic beings from each of the seven spheres, clothed in the magnificent colors of their rays, surrounds each section of the star.

While the souls in the seven divisions have been getting into place, and the seven Chohans have been taking their positions, a great band of mighty spirits has been convening in the very center of the star, to offer their blessing and encouragement to the departing units. These include the beloved Vesta and the Lady Venus, the Lord Buddha and Lord Maitreya, the Maha Chohan with Pallas Athena, the Archangels and Archaii, the beloved Mary, beloved Portia, and many other Great Ones.

Following the procedure of last year, I will now ask the group to sing of the opportunities to serve offered on the Earth plane, which, coming from incarnated spirits, should give certain encouragement to those about to go thither (audience rises and sings “Opportunity to Call”).

Thank you, beloved ones. Will you now sing the RESPONSE in that beautiful consecration song, dedicated to the beloved Raphael? Please sing this verse seven times. As you sing, each Chohan will have his people bend the knee before the mighty beings at the center of the star to receive their blessing and benediction (audience sings “Consecrate me to Earth's great victory, Lift her strain and her stress, By Light's great happiness. Every heart sings, as our Raphael brings, Healing in his great wings.”).

Thank you, beloved ones. As this great ceremony proceeds and the activity of benediction enfolds everyone present, we have with us again the visitors from other stars and planets, volunteers, willing to take incarnation on Earth for

the purpose of setting the beloved Sanat Kumara free. They all stand to one side, their eyes like great luminous orbs and their whole beings brilliant with inner light. They wear shimmering robes of dazzling whiteness, studded with stars. The Karmic Board accepts very few of these great spirits due to the great sacrifice it would entail on their part. Last year a beautiful golden-haired Buddha was accepted and lives somewhere on Earth today in a child's body. May God protect him. URIEL

THE COMING OF THE CHERUBIM TO PHILADELPHIA
By the Ascended Master Saint Germain

December 25, 1952

In the early ages, when mankind first walked the Earth, the glorious bridge from the human to the divine was worldwide, and there was no separation and no disconnection between the world of God and the world of man. It is this glorious estate we are endeavoring to restore. It is my particular joyous service to life to bring, wherever opportunity affords me the privilege of doing so, an understanding between the angelic and human kingdoms, and a loving cooperation in unified service to God and man.

I was able to secure the dispensation required to bring some of the lovely members of the cherubic hosts to dwell with you, with the understanding that once each month I would have to attend each one to see if it were kindness to allow the lovely being to remain longer in such association. The Lords of Karma promised me that if we prove successful in this experiment, that I shall be allowed the honor of bringing more of this kingdom into the lower atmosphere of Earth, around the magnetic heart centers of love, which specifically-qualified students may provide. We shall see!

Everything we do in any kingdom requires the use of our concentrated faculties, the expenditure of our vital life force, the contribution of our creative centers of thought and feeling, and the dedication of our attention and interest. When you ask me or another Master to sweep the Violet Flame through you, it requires that your Presence and the Master addressed, in courtesy and delight at the opportunity to serve, must stop whatever he is doing for a moment, and direct the energy of his life to that service. Then, for the most part, the student is so delighted that he has “made the

call” that he never thinks to thank the one who has oftentimes paused in the middle of a cosmic conference, or in the creation of a star, to respond to that call.

On this Christmas Eve I would like to bring, to the chelas of the City of Philadelphia, the gift of my love. Thinking of you, I turned my attention toward your city, and with the inner sight, I saw revived, the beautiful cherubic temple. The great dome of the temple was rounded and shone in the light of the spiritual sun, and countless thousands of cherubic beings hovered around it, like lovely honey bees cluster around sweet flowers. Great ribbons of light pierced through the golden atmosphere, and, like searchlights, poured out in every direction, and, along these ribbons of light angelic beings walked – as you walk today along a path made up of the substance of earth. As I looked, Lord Michael came by, and he said to me, “What a beautiful sight! Why don't we ask if we might restore it through the student body?” “Exactly!” I replied, “This shall be our Christmas gift from God to the students – if we are enabled to receive consent to do so at this time.”

As you know, my service to life is to bring the angelic kingdom and the kingdom of men together again, so I had a “reason” that was not purely personal, for approaching the “powers that be” with this request. Prince Michael came with me, and we were given the consent to render this service.

Then, I had to secure cherubim willing to come, and strong enough to endure the experience. Lord Michael suggested I take only Angels of the Blue Flame, as they are used to the strenuous activities within the astral realm and are more prepared to withstand the impact of the vibrations of mankind.

“No,” I said. “I would like this to be a very individual gift,

and I shall enter the sphere within which the I AM Presence and Christ Self of each of these lifestreams presently abides, study carefully the light of the causal body, and secure a cherubim which represents the cosmic quality and virtue of the student and the ray to which he belongs." This "survey" took me some time, but I enjoyed every moment of it, and from each sphere, I took with me as I proceeded on my journey, those little cherubim who were to soon abide with you. We made a merry company, the little ones streaming out behind my person, enjoying tremendously the "visit" to the new realm. We rode in state, in a beautiful chariot of fire, to the heart of the Sun, to receive the blessings of the God-parents on our venture. So the "little ones" had a Christmas gift too, before I brought them to you.

And here they now abide! Dressed in lovely shimmering garments of living light, THEY DO NOT LABOR, THEY JUST SHINE! Each one represents the God-virtue which is your particular service to unfold for the enrichment of the consciousness of all mankind.

I hope you enjoy them as much as I have enjoyed bringing them to you. They live on Light, and you should see the happiness and joy with which they enter the sanctuary to be bathed in the radiation drawn forth in the class work, for this is the "nearest" they get to HOME! The more of the spiritual essence that is drawn forth in the groups, the stronger they grow, and they develop in size and mature in consciousness, just as children do. Will it not be a happy day to show them so well grown by next Christmas when I must take them for a brief journey back to the sun?

May I, as your brother, express the gratitude and blessings of the Ascended Host of Light to you, individually and collectively, for offering us an opportunity to expand the

“light of God that never fails” through the atmosphere of Earth, and into the consciousness of all peoples!

The outer mind comprehends little of the activity in heaven that has been occasioned by your tremendous calls to light and life through the years, which has set into motion the hosts of light, who, obedient to that call, are enabled to render service to the earth unparalleled since the last Golden Age of perfection.

It is one thing for Ascended Beings to pursue their appointed activities at inner levels but quite another for unascended beings to demand the more than ordinary intervention of Ascended Beings on behalf of mankind and the planet itself. Every Master Power in the universe has grown and expanded his Light to a far greater extent than the ordinary course of spiritual evolution would allow, because you, the students, have demanded a greater expression of Light from such power! Can you see then how you have contributed to the evolution of the Ascended Host? Can you sense then, how we love you?

And now, children of the shining hearts, I am privileged to bring to you the cherubic children from the fire temple, and here, this holy Christmas Eve, 1952, begins the first pulsation of the Brotherhood of Angels and Men, walking together along the pathway to freedom, contributing their joint energies to the awakening and freeing of mankind, everywhere, from all that limits, binds, curtails or distresses life. This is my joy, my honor and my delight!

As the Seventh Ray increases in its power through the consciousness of mankind, the worship of the peoples will combine the three evolutions – angelic, human and elemental. Tonight we set that spiritual pulsation into motion in this visitation.

When I received permission to endow, upon your lifestreams, these glorious cherubic children, how happy was my heart, for I know, through personal experience, the sanctity and spiritual exaltation of living with a wholly pure God-being, and this I would love you to experience and enjoy.

The colors of your causal body were carefully studied, and the flame temple in which your presence and higher mental bodies serve was visited, and from these temples I PERSONALLY CHOSE A CHERUBIM FOR YOU, individually, that corresponds with your natural color, tone and spiritual service through your own God-ray. For the past week, these lovely ones have abided within your higher mental bodies, becoming acquainted with the vibrations of your spiritual selves.

May I say that the cherubic hosts live in happiness, laughter and joyous peace. Do not take such personal responsibility as to make yourselves tense, because this is an unpleasant vibration to their happy hearts. Do the very best you can, my children, and I shall come once a month to see how the angels fare in the keeping of their brothers. If they are happy, we shall ask for greater dispensations to bring more of them earthward and part the human veil, so you may see the delicacy of their features, the radiance of their luminous bodies, the perfection of their divine forms, the golden light of their curling hair, and the heavenly spirit of their luminous eyes. . . .

A joyous holy Christmas, children – and a blessed companionship with heaven's own!

Saint Germain

**REMOVING DISTRESS
FROM YOUR MIND, FEELINGS AND BODY**

An Address by the Archangel Gabriel

The Ashram, December 26, 1959

I am Gabriel, he who is called "the Announcer," bringing tidings of great joy to all generations. These tidings come to you in the progress of this sweet Earth as she, and all her evolutions, move ever upward in the holy Father's scheme of God-creation. There are already inner, divine causes set up, waiting to burst through the veil of maya, as a manifest expression of God-perfection which the beloved Saint Germain holds for you as well as for succeeding generations.

Have you ever thought what causes motivation? Motivation is caused by the will to do, the intelligence by which it is done, and the love by which to sustain the manifestation. This was the power utilized for the progression of the Earth and the same activity of motivation can be used to accelerate the cells and atoms of your being, throwing off into the Violet Transmuting Flame, all discord, and sustaining and accelerating the power of God, alive within you, rather than allowing your physical vehicle to decline. Think of it! The motivating power in all life is of a different vibration, of course.

SO-CALLED INANIMATE MATTER IS IMPREGNATED WITH THE CONSCIOUSNESS OF ALL WHO USE IT, BUT THE MOTIVATING POWER OF THE CELLS AND ATOMS OF YOUR DEAR BODIES CAN BE REGULATED AND MOVE MORE RAPIDLY, UNTIL ALL HUMAN CREATION IS REMOVED, and the powers of your Holy Christ Flame activated and set free, to bless all life everywhere. Accelerate the vibratory action of those organs and cells which require assistance NOW. The moment you think of us, you are with us and the moment we think of you, we are with you. That is truly a power of rapid motivation, is it not?

That is a science. It is a science that can be used, and is used efficaciously by unascended beings as well as those in our kingdom. You cannot even move yourself from this room into your own quarters without being willing to do so, having intelligence enough to go there and then making of your room a shrine of light by the love that is acting.

PRACTICE THE POWER OF ACCELERATING, CALLING TO YOUR I AM PRESENCE AND HOLY CHRIST SELF TO ACCELERATE THE MOTION OF THE CELLS AND ATOMS THAT MAKE UP YOUR PHYSICAL VEHICLE AND INNER VEHICLES AND SEE THE MANIFESTATION THAT CAN BE YOURS TODAY!

Beloved ones, utilize these powers. There is no sense in bringing glad tidings of great joy to this or any generation if there is not the acceptance and utilization of those powers within the lifestream to whom we give the gift of our very life.

Now visualize a crystal ball, about the size of the palm of your hand, and see it rotating upon its axis, that axis perfectly straight – as the Earth soon shall be – and see it move from left to right, of course. That is a magnified cell made up of many electrons. Those are within you and when you call the POWERS OF LIGHT into that cell and it begins to rotate more rapidly, wherever the condition of distress seems to be in the mind or the body, in the soul, in the feelings, it can be removed by the powers of light. This is God-truth, proven by unascended beings and which can be proven by you today.

We are in the season of Christmas, one which I remember well, as I participated so joyously both in my visitation to holy Mary and to the Ascended Master Jesus and Saint Germain (then Saint Joseph) on many happy occasions. As you practice the power of the presence of God, alive within you, you will, of course, become more of the light of the world.

Walking the ways of men, you shall not be like unto them, for your light shall be a pathway of grace to all.

That, will give you, of course, a tremendous acceleration but until that hour comes you can receive the acceleration of the cells of your beings through our presence and OUR CHARGE OF LIGHT through you. You can sustain that in ovoids of light, by the power of the Sacred Fire.

Practice these things. Yet though you walk the ways of men, you shall not be like unto them; you shall be like the shining stars in heaven, which is your destiny and which you must one day fulfill.

Beloved Jesus spoke upon the subject of practicing the powers of the presence of God, within him, which manifested his victory. Although even we, of the angelic kingdom, gave great assistance to his lifestream, if he personally had not chosen to PRACTICE those truths, he would not have accomplished the perfect example for all the Christian Dispensation. My Lady Hope gives constantly of her feeling of hope eternal to the hearts and souls of men in temporary distress. Call on beloved Hope and the angelic kingdom, and allow the orbit of the electrons and cells of your vehicles to expand until you are God-free beings NOW.

Beloved and blessed of my heart, I love the light that is your heartbeat – the eternal flame that is alive within you and which will one day be God free. Every hierarch and sponsor and master at the Teton loves that light and you have learned, and are learning, to love that light within each other, though sometimes the untransmuted karma seems to be more powerful, but if your love is strong enough, you can do as Jesus did, when he drew the devils, themselves, out of individuals.

You can call that untransmuted karma into the Violet Fire and love life free. Combine this with calling for the Luminous Presence of myself or any one of the Ascended Host and see the results. You are now in a position to call any Divine Being and through the power of your Holy Christ Self to invoke the assistance that is required to blaze the flame through all untransmuted karma, to love life eternally free.

PRACTICE THESE THINGS. These are the most simple of all instructions, as you know, and as it descends upon you, acknowledge our reality. You shall then be master of the very substance and energy of your sweet worlds.

Oh, there are many souls who consider that it is impossible for them to attain to the heights of divinity's stature. It is the Lady Hope, herself, radiating in, through and around them that gives that stature of perfection, manifesting it with the fullest power of the Sacred Fire, without limit. So stand as the Ascended Host you represent, as the angelic host which we are, and allow the orbit of the electrons and cells of your vehicles to expand, expand and expand, until you become God free beings.

THIS I ASK IN THE NAME OF THE SAVIOR JESUS, whom we honor in this holy season. We call him "savior" and that is true, because salvation, itself, is knowledge of the Law and that knowledge, applied, sets mankind free. Savior as used in the activity of vicarious atonement, of course, is a fallacy of the church, but when the Law is given and not used, when the instruction, radiation, blessing and POWER of the Sacred Fire is not poured forth, after the Law is given, there is a karmic line written on your page of life. So wipe clean your page of life, your year of life, your years of life, your centuries of life, your aeons of living, through the power of this Violet Flame and let your volume of living in the cosmic

library contain only those beautiful and perfect pictures and experiences of perfection that you have ever known now, known before and are to know again.

Thus, I come to announce tidings of great joy to you, that the Father of life within you can and will expand, through you, the vibratory action of himself, for the blessing of all imprisoned life. Charge and accept that activity into your feelings, beloved. Let the beloved El Morya be spiritually grateful before the Karmic Board for his energy invested so lovingly in you, each one, when the petitions are presented to the Karmic Board, for 1960. The Earth is in the process of the most rapid redemption of any star that has even sunk to the depths that the Earth has. The Earth is now being resuscitated quickly. Resuscitate yourselves with it and progress with it into that light, that light that we know and that WE ARE!

The blessings of the Holy Season be yours, and the blessings of every being, power and legion of heaven flow to, through and around you, setting the light within you FREE TODAY, sustained by God's holy name, "I AM." Thank you so much.

KEEPING HEALTHY AND YOUTHFUL
An Address by the beloved Archangel Zadkiel

January 1960

Hail, spirits of God, walking the ways of Earth in your magnificent vow to resurrect and resuscitate the God-good inherent in all the life that is, and in all humankind that presently suffer from temporary distresses. As a priest in the art of invocation, it is always my joy, privilege and honor to explain, in the simplest terms possible, that that power of invocation is alive within every human being who has thinking capacity, a feeling nature, and the power to draw and magnetize the blessings from God's highest heaven into this Earth, which is temporarily distorted by shadows of one description or another.

Thus, as the priests and priestesses of the Order of Zadkiel walk again upon the planet Earth, we shall more quickly bring into manifestation the permanent Golden Age of our beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain, so that all on Earth may enjoy its beauty.

Your Opportunity Now

Beloved ones, on every planet up to the octaves of light, there are the great stratas composed of all the misuse of life energy, consciously or unconsciously charged with discord. At the end of an age and an era, these tremendous tides flow into and manifest through weak individuals who have appetites or a sympathy of vibration to such discordant expression. That is why the statement is made, "It is always darkest before the dawn." This is true in the dawn of a world cycle, as well as in the course of your own twenty-four-hour

period, through your personal trials, temptations, overcoming and the victory.

Now we have opportunity, you and I, to call for the removal of these concentrated intelligent beams of energy BEFORE they can longer find externalization through any member of the human race given the privilege of embodiment here for one purpose, and one purpose only – to bring forth more of God’s divine plan and not desecrate the Earth with war plans and bombs and every kind of destructive and nefarious activity. One vested priest or priestess of the Order of Zadkiel, so invoking the powers of light into, through and around such conditions – audibly if alone, silently if in company – will bring all of the host of heaven and primarily, the beings on the Seventh Ray, into the atmosphere to remove those conditions and replace them by the perfection of the higher realms.

It is not enough, beloved ones, to look to a heaven in the “sweet bye and bye,” or to adore even our beloved Jesus’ victory apart from your own expression of victory here, where you now dwell. It is the requirement of the hour to draw forth that glory and perfection which the risen Christ manifested, as an example to all generations that have succeeded him, and to exude the radiation of the kingdom of heaven, which was the hem of his garment.

The “Hem Of Your Garment” Explained

What is “the hem of your garment?” It is the periphery of your emotional vehicle, beloved ones, each vehicle fitting inside of the other, your physical vehicle interpenetrating your etheric, the etheric then by the mental, and then the emotional vehicle through which your life flows – that is the hem of your garment!

Are all those who touch it healed of distress, given comfort and peace, resuscitated and renewed in mind and body, in consciousness? If that is so, blessed be your light! If you are yet to reanimate that spiritual garment, blessed be your desire, unselfish, motivated by the request to help the God that made you. Those of us who serve with you will bring into, through and around you more and more of the glory and perfection of God's kingdom.

Bringing Music Into Your Activities

The divine music and harmony of the angels, the seraphim and cherubim as they swing through space upon their appointed tasks, that music shall be the heritage of the Earth and her peoples when the very Earth herself, moving on a straightened axis, emits the hymns of praise and gratitude to God for life and all that is upon the Earth, when every human being becomes cognizant of the magnificent gifts of life on the Earth, in the water element, the air element and the fire element, all who have been willing servants to the human race, through aeons of time.

One of those activities which brings music into your endeavors, auras and Tubes of Light, IS GRATITUDE TO GOD, GRATITUDE TO YOUR FELLOWMAN, GRATITUDE TO NATURE, GRATITUDE TO ALL THAT IS! It raises the vibratory action of your inner vehicles and it is a health measure even to your flesh garments – gratitude to your heart and the organs that make up your vehicles, gratitude to your hands and feet, your eyes and ears – ALL of them serving you throughout the course of an embodiment, giving to you the flexibility and mobility of their ultimate potential expression.

Healing Yourself and Others

Those of you of more mature years can be grateful for the young, for they are yet thoughtless, enjoying the pleasures and the freedom of today, although not the wisdom that comes with tomorrow. It is one of our petitions and fiats to the Law that the young in mind and body LEARN GRATITUDE for the gift of life and utilize the best years in the establishment of God's kingdom on Earth, not waiting until is mostly spent and hoping then to enter the gates of the eternal freedom by a few years of atonement. Then, when the vehicles begin to expire from use, there is so often seen, among the most sincere and worthy of chelas, a sense of impatience with whatever organ, cell or part of the vehicle that has functioned sometimes for eighty years, because it does not function as it did at eighteen!

INSTEAD OF IMPATIENCE, POUR THE LIVING FIRE OF GRATITUDE TO THOSE ORGANS AND CELLS, TO YOUR EYES AND EARS AND HANDS AND FEET, TO EVERY CELL AND ATOM THAT HAS SERVED YOU IN THIS LIFE – WITHIN THAT FEELING IS HEALING! Be grateful, blessed ones, grateful for the use of life and grateful for all of that life which serves. Thus, you resuscitate yourselves! Thus you can resuscitate others, hundreds and thousands of individuals in homes and institutions of every kind and description, who have no one to whom they can confide their fears of the “unknown,” and instead of the gratitude which is a magnificent radiation of love divine, there is rebellion, resentment and fear and hate pouring out from those places.

You do not have to enter homes, asylums and hospitals physically. You could not, if you took a pilgrimage of a whole Earth life, enter all, but you can call to the God of love, to the beloved Jesus and his Holy Mother, to me, to direct right

into the very heart center of every such place of incarceration that flame and feeling of gratitude, anchoring it there and letting it be a buoyant feeling, and what happens? The dark grey and black effluvia is replaced by the pink, the rose, the violet and the purple light which is upliftment, not only to those individuals, but to those who serve them. This is ONE of the activities that in five minutes a day, you can render to imprisoned life!

Using the Violet Fire Through Every Prison

How about your great stockyards where there is so much fear and death, where elemental life is filled with rebellion, natural in such sudden demise? Focus the energies of the Violet Fire there and feel it acting in, through and around all those who are taken there, all those who are responsible for the activity of the preparation of food, and following the instruction you were given to charge the water, CHARGE AND CHARGE AND CHARGE EVERY ELEMENT THAT ENTERS INTO YOUR PHYSICAL BODIES WITH THE MOST POWERFUL ACTIVITY OF GRATITUDE FOR LIFE, the resurrection of the divine pattern and plan for your life and for all life and let it act for you. This it will do!

You have not seen the continental surface of your entire Earth globe and what has been there that requires the activity of transmutation for the relief of the peoples who live there at present and who are to live there in the future. Establish that activity of the purifying agent of the Violet Fire through every prison, gallows, electric chair, all means presently employed to render an accounting to society, as well as those unhappy individuals who, for money, accept positions that cause the removal of human beings from this Earth by artificial means and before their time.

No Interference with Human Life Permissible

The God who has created each and every one of you had a time for your birth and has a time for your release, and there is no unascended human being that can interfere with that without having a tremendous karma recorded in his own world. We are endeavoring to remove that cause and core of the record and memory of it from each such a one.

Every parent who has not allowed, through the gates of birth, a new soul to enter into embodiment, for any selfish reason, must meet the Karmic Board and meet that soul, too, and make things right! Every illegal practitioner who has contributed to this practice has also a debt of karma which must be paid, but we pay a great deal of that for them, for each and every one, through the use of our presence in the atmosphere of Earth, and we are coming into your presence whenever you choose to have us abide with you.

I move forward into the affairs of every man and with me come all of the angelic kingdom, until His crowned head and magnificent robes are visible to the physical sight of all mankind, and all shall truly bend the knee in gratitude to their cosmic king.

YOU MUST BECOME MASTERS OF ENERGY

By Archangel Michael

September 11, 1953

Ah, my beloved children, how long have I known those spirits cased round now in the garments of flesh! How long have I been the guardian of the flame of faith and hope and relief in the ultimate manifestation of God-good through the heart of all the evolutions walking the pathway of Earth.

How often have I taken you into my arms at the close of an Earth life when, weary of soul, with the small harvest garnered from your experience life, you passed through the portals of death and stood bewildered and alone at the other side of the veil!

How often in my arms have I carried you into the beautiful temple of the sleepers and placed your weary soul upon the couch of life, kissed your closed eyelids, bathed your etheric body with the substance of peace, and let you rekindle there the energies required for your journey to the Halls of Karma!

How often have I stood by that couch and wakened you gently with the dread word that the Judgment Hall was waiting, and within the circle of my own arms' light have you walked into that hall, and stood before that great impersonal tribunal, where you timidly heard your record read. Then my strength breathed into the essence of your being, enabled you to stand erect and ask for opportunity to make restitution to life!

How often within my own embrace have you left those council halls and entered into a schoolroom of life and prepared again for a journey through the world of form!

How many times has your sweet spirit been cased round in the bands of forgetfulness by my own hands!

How often has my kiss upon your brow been the last remembrance of the realm of the angels, ere you passed through the gates of birth into the world of form!

I know you well – each soul, each heart, each spirit! I know your hopes, your aspirations, your strengths and your weaknesses, and I love you, because from my Father's own throne and from the heart of the Great Eternal, I came forth

to become the guardian presence of hope and faith within the spirit of man, and I shall never lay down the sword, fold my garments about me and return to the pure perfection of the realm which is my home, while there remains a soul in shadow, a heart in pain, a spirit in bondage! I have stood in the presence of the God of this universe, I have bathed in the effulgent aura of his love, and it is my joy, my privilege, and my honor to embody his nature and to carry the love of God to all created form.

Oh, the joy of serving Him! The joy of carrying hope into the hearts of men! Would that I might FIRE your feeling world with that joyous enthusiasm in your service to the life that is bound, that you, too, like the angelic host, might find only happiness in loving life free!

The beauty of that great and mighty Father! The exquisite perfection of his complement – your own celestial Mother, how can I describe them in words! Yet, from those breathing heartbeats comes the life essence which is your own identity, comes the constant flowing stream of electronic light, which sustains the physical form and gives intelligence to the mind, continuity to the consciousness, and activity to the vehicles you presently inhabit.

Oh, that you might see with the glory of the sight of your own God-Presence, that stream of electronic light that anchors within your heart, that flows forth with every heart-beat into your world and becomes that for which you decree! Ah! Life is what you applied for before the throne of the Eternal – life, which you were brave enough to invoke, draw forth, qualify and release into this universe, bearing your stamp and your name – life, that can only be given of the Father, yours for the asking, and yet, what have you made of it? What have you made of this exquisite, pure electronic

substance by which the Elohim have built the suns, the stars, the planets, by which the Godhead has created the angelic beings, devas, the cherubim and seraphim?

Each one of you have made your own bodies (referring to the condition they are presently in, Ed.), your own worlds, and “he who runs may read”!

I bring to you again a reminder of the opportunity that is within the use of life, each moment, for it flows constantly! Ever since you first applied to the heart of the Father for individual identity and the opportunity to express in the world of form, life has been given to you – all that you have asked for – and through your own mental and feeling world, you have molded this life into form, into substance, into every manifest creation of good and evil.

We live, beloved ones, to set life free. You are the voices that now cry in the wilderness, for you, too, within the heartbeat, desire freedom, a way and means by which you may become master of the molding and directing of your own life! By your presence within this room, you have signified to the Universal First Cause that you desire to rise again into the dignified mastery of gods and goddesses, and, through control and directed life, expand the borders of the kingdom – and it is good!

At the head of the Cosmic Hierarchy stands the Lord of the World, Sanat Kumara, who represents the King of Kings to this evolution. At the head of the elemental kingdom stands the Maha Chohan, the final authority for that elemental life. At the head of the angelic kingdom stands my humble self. We are the trinity who form the apex of the triple evolution that runs parallel through the planets of this system and which, by divine decree, were intended to walk hand in hand in conscious cooperation, in the development

and maturing of a planetary star of freedom.

Since the veil of maya closed the sight of man to the glory of the angelic host, and closed his ears to the music of the spheres, the elemental kingdom has served in silence, in suffering, in indignities that we shall not describe. The angelic kingdom has served unknown, unhonored and unsung, except for the short Christmas Season, when they are honored.

We are, you know, at the end of the great age which will close with the drawing of the essence of the earth and the souls of men into perfection, and it is ordained by the intelligence which has governed this great universe, that the three kingdoms – the angelic, the human, and the elemental – shall worship together, serve together, and walk together along the pathway of life into that freedom. This is the service of the Ceremonial Ray under your own beloved Lord and Master Saint Germain. It is a service which will bring to the consciousness of the people a realization of the presence, guidance, and love of the angelic host and the elemental kingdom, as well as a conscious desire to unite the energy of the individual life into weaving a mantle of immortality for the Earth.

How shall I describe to you the consciousness of the angels? Ah, sweet angels among you, I love you! It is not easy to wear garments of flesh, but in your service, shall our kingdom be known more quickly. Elementals among you, I love you! Long have you served, and selflessly! And precious guardian spirits from other stars, do you remember the day we came from the heart of the Sun and walked over the bridge of electronic light into the atmosphere of this Earth? With us came the innocents, the precious lifestreams who were to have their first opportunity to master energy through thought and feeling on this planet. Do you remember the

tenderness in our hearts for these budding souls? The love! Ah, the love that made us each forswear our freedom, and the joy and happiness of the realms of perfection, as we vowed before the God who made us all, to remain until the entire evolution had fulfilled its destiny!

Do you remember the happiness of those days when angels, seraphim and cherubim walked with men? When elementals in flower, in tree, in lake and mountain were visible to the physical sight of the evolving race, before the laggards from other systems entered our planet? These were the sweet and happy days, the days in the “Garden of Eden!” **THOSE DAYS SHALL COME AGAIN!** They shall come first through people, like yourselves, who can believe that the angelic host and the Masters of Wisdom are capable of reaching through the veil, taking you by the hand, and revealing to you the way back home, through the power of their own love and light!

How sweet to see you standing at the threshold of the veil, with your hands stretched through that veil and holding ours! How sweet to see your heartbeat, the glorious Immortal Flame of Life Eternal, rising like a magnet to draw our presence!

How sweet to know that you love life and desire to set it free! That is why I am here! That is why Lord Maitreya (at the great council where we all gathered) made it plain to us that it was his desire that one after the other of the members of the Ascended Master and angelic kingdom should come and present a clear, definite and distinct picture of our reality, our peculiar and particular service to life, which might convey to your consciousness a **CONVICTION** that we are as **REAL** as you are – that we have a design for living, and a purpose in being, and we are willing to direct the full weight

of our cosmic, gathered momentum into the aura and consciousness of any son or daughter of man WILLING to live for the whole!

How can I describe to you the consciousness of the angels, again I ask? The angels live only to radiate the nature of God, the virtue of God. They do not labor, they shine! They stand around the throne of the great, mighty Eternal Father-Mother and, plunging into the living sea of that aura until their bodies are vibrant with their light, they, then, at God's direction, sweep outward carrying the essence and substance of faith, hope, love, and healing to the four corners of the kingdom.

Looking into a roomful of people such as this, the angelic host would not see your forms. They would see merely the light and shadow of your own lifestreams.

The human evolution, dear ones, is particularly concerned with the creation of form. They are concerned only with the tastes of the mental body by which is cut out of the universal substance a particular design, corresponding to an idea (which should, by all right, have descended from the Presence) and then through the action of the feeling world, the energizing of that form, giving it life and the lowering of it into the third dimensional plane.

The consciousness of the elementals is to BECOME that form, to sacrifice their freedom, their happiness and their joy, and to enter into the thought pattern of the developed man, giving form to that idea by their own life.

The consciousness of the angels is to draw the radiance through the form, giving it life, directing it, and filling the universe with its blessing.

Now, should you stand an elemental, a man, and an an-

gel before your chalice, this is how it would appear to each consciousness. The elemental would see all his little friends within the glass that make up that form – their shining faces, their tiny bodies, sustaining the outline of the cup and the stem. The man would see the glass, and judge its worth, perhaps, and wonder if it were crystal or otherwise. The angel would see the powers of the Sacred Fire drawn by your beloved leader into the cup and flowing through it. The activities of all three kingdoms are necessary to have a perfect manifestation in this world of form.

Can you understand, then, how necessary it is for you, among the members of the human race, to come to an understanding of the elemental's consciousness and cease, in the name of God, creating thoughtforms which the elementals are forced to fill with their own light bodies, and which are a distortion to life, imprisoning them sometimes for centuries in vicious vortices which would cause you to faint, were you to look upon them with the inner eye.

OH, GOD! Entering a large city like this, seeing the imprisoned elemental life – intelligent substance, mind you, which, in obedience to the decree of some human being, is suffering incarceration in these vortices of lust and anger, of hate and resentment My heart cries out for men and women who are willing to set this life FREE!

The elemental kingdom has been the unwilling servant of man since the last Golden Age passed from the screen of life.

Look at men's bodies today! In the name of God, each one made a shining being of light in the image and likeness of their eternal Father, yet they have deteriorated into garments of decay!

I shall spur mankind on by my presence in this universe!

I have not idly offered to remain twenty hours out of every twenty-four within the astral realm, in which their consciousnesses abide! I am giving my life to release the imprisoned energy within the thoughtforms which make up the astral realm!

Do you know how many countless centuries the Angels of the Blue Ray, the angels of my legion, and I have spent cutting souls FREE? From what? From their own externalized thought and feeling, and yet again, and again, and again elemental life is drawn forth and imprisoned! I IMPLORE YOU, you who have professed to love life, think well on your use of thought, and on the energizing power of your feelings.

Oh! I do not say this to make you tense, unhappy, or unduly responsible for the entire realm in which I function, but, beloved ones, messengers of God have come and gone, the shining light of Buddha, the blessed presence of Jesus, and yet the race is little further ahead – perhaps an individual soul or two cut free here and there within a year, but the masses are still drawing life, imprisoning the elemental substance, and IT MUST NOT BE!

The beloved Jophiel, my brother, is the teacher of the angelic host, as Lord Maitreya is the World Teacher of mankind. It is a lovely thing to see the angels learning how to control energy. Would that you might come with me and see them! The small ones are just filled with love, drawing that light from the body of God, unable to contain it long within themselves, emitting it from their bodies quickly, something like your sparklers on the Fourth of July. Gradually, as they develop and evolve, those blessed ones are able to hold that light for longer periods.

Finally, one day, when they can embody love, or peace, or healing, and can be trusted to enter into the lower realms

where resistance and discord abide, they are sent on a mission. Their bodies are filled with energy, shining and vibrating with the quality which they have chosen, they come into the aura of mankind. They are not accustomed to human resistance, and the unbelief of the peoples. It is disappointing to their sweet hearts when they bring a gift of grace and it is not accepted, but they learn, and in learning, they grow.

As I came over a large prison tonight, I wished that you could see the thousands of angelic beings standing in the atmosphere over that place! Would that you could see the heart cry rising from the souls whose own karma has placed them there! I wished that you could see for a moment the Silent Watcher, who is the guardian of that institution weaving those prayers and heart cries into a great stream of light. This he directs upward to one of the great cosmic angels of healing, who in turn sends back the healing currents from Lord Raphael's Temple, also directing countless hundreds of the angelic beings to carry that healing to any soul receptive of its presence!

Oh, there is so much going on around you! There is so much going on in this great universe! Every being within our kingdom is serving to the maximum development of his own consciousness, capacity, and ability!

Do you know that every member of the Hierarchy is making application for an initiation that would increase his or her ability to serve?

Do you know that the seven Archangels belonging to our Sun, my humble self included, are taking initiations which will enable us to condense our radiation, and release more light, more faith, more hope?

Do you know that we feel – because of the Cosmic Fiat

of the hour – that it is required of each one to become the strength of a hundred, whether in our realm or in yours!

What are you doing to increase and intensify your capacity to serve the God that has made you and sustained you to this day? I ask you this in kindness, because life has invested heavily in sustaining your souls, your bodies, your presence, in this universe, and I, who have stood beside you in the Judgment Hall before the Lords of Karma, bring to your remembrance the fact that you must render an accounting for such an investment!

Beloved children of God! You are not helpless, while life beats your hearts! You are the Master Power of the universe, which elementals and angels must obey! ARISE NOW, in the mastery and dignity of your life, fulfill the vow which you took before the Sun of this system, when you offered to guard the peoples of Earth! YOU MUST BECOME MASTER OF THE ENERGY FLOWING THROUGH YOUR THOUGHT AND FEELING WORLDS FROM TODAY. THIS IS THE HOUR! We stand ready, and, through the power of our own hearts' light, we shall, with every cell and atom of our beings, assist each such one to attain his or her eternal victory!

May I thank particularly those among this assembly who have been so constant in their calls to me, which have made much possible in my service! May I assure you that the calls made to my heart are my greatest joy, for they open to me a door into this realm of darkness, through which I may serve. May I tell you, each and every one, how much we love you, how close the angels are, how desirous we are of standing visibly within a room such as this and lifting our voices with yours in song, in praise, to the God of life! How eager we are to stand by your side when you invoke the presence of God, and, flashing the flame and fire of our being through your

directed call, bring instantaneous release from shadows!

We have spoken now for many years! You have enjoyed our words, but now will you stir yourselves to action? In the name of God, come forth now and BE THAT GUARDIAN PRESENCE which I am!

May the blessing of the eternal Father and the beloved Mother, the blessing of the angels, the cherubim and seraphim, be upon you and fill your households! May the faith in God pulsate through your heartbeat, disassociating your feelings FOREVER from fear of the “appearance world.” It is time that the sons and daughters of God no longer consider as security a crust of bread, a roof to protect them from the elements, or a hope that in the declining years they may have a semblance of peace, and a happy passing into a disintegrated form. In God's name, change your thinking process! Raise your consciousness! Square your shoulders! Put on the vestments of your own spiritual nature! Take the scepter of your God-Self in your hands! Command substance and energy to yield to the perfection that is within your hearts, and BE A COMFORT TO LIFE.

I CHALLENGE YOU! I shall be watching to see what you have done with my suggestions!

THE PURIFICATION OF THE ETHERIC BODY**By Archangel Michael**

July 15, 1959

I TOOK A VOW TO THE SUN OF THIS SYSTEM, THAT I WOULD REMAIN WITH THE EARTH UNTIL EVERY LIFE-STREAM, EVERY SPIRIT SPARK CALLED FORTH FROM THE SUN, HAD FOUND MASTERY AND HAD RETURNED IN GOD-DIGNITY INTO THE REALMS OF LIGHT! This is my reason for being!

This makes me your humble servant, ever ready with the activity of the Sword of Blue Flame to cut you free from the accumulation of the ages, ever ready to raise you in consciousness individually, and passing through your feeling world, your mental world, your etheric body and flesh form, rhythmic pulsations of light that gradually and mercifully raise the vibrations of your vehicles. This makes you more aware of the truth of life, and more capable of receiving the instruction directly from the hearts and consciousness of the Ascended Host of Light. As that process continues, in unbroken rhythm, it enables you to return the full conscious memory of the experiences which you have in the full freedom of your Holy Christ Selves, when you lay down the weary flesh body at night.

May I speak to you just for a moment about the etheric body? The etheric body, beloved ones, is like a mirror. It records instantly the thoughts and feelings, the actions of the spoken words into its very self. It imitates that which you do, what your attention rests upon, and mirrors that as well.

The etheric bodies of mankind have been so scarred, so mutilated, so deeply marred by the experiences of life, that they look for the most part a sorry sight. They are what you would call in earth-life seemingly "pock-marked." These garments carry the scars of all the disappointments, the disil-

lusionments, the hurts, all of the experiences wherein mankind has destroyed faith and trust and confidence.

Your etheric garment is so much a part of your flesh form, that when it is purified, it will form for you a much better instrument for drawing back into the brain structure and outer consciousness, the memory of your inner experiences.

These experiences, imbedded in the etheric body, seemingly lie quiescent. Even as your flesh mends a cut or a wound, so does the INTELLIGENCE AND LIGHT WITHIN THE ETHERIC BODY WEAVE OVER THE SCARS AND WOUNDS A SIMILAR SEMBLANCE OF REPAIRED TISSUES. BUT UNDER TENSION OF STRESS AND STRAIN, THOSE INNER EXPERIENCES AND WEAKNESSES ARE VERY LIKELY TO BURST FORTH AGAIN IN RENEWED HATREDS AND RENEWED ANTAGONISMS. It is my counsel to you to set about in earnest TO PURIFY THESE ETHERIC GARMENTS and make them shine as they once were, pure white and exquisite, when you first began to record, through cause and effect, the experiences of life into them.

What mankind does to one another in creating those deep wounds in the etheric body is much more unfortunate than the distortions woven into the physical form, because when the form is laid down, the innocent flesh returns to the elemental substance and the wound does not remain. THE ETHERIC GARMENT MOVES WITH MAN FROM HIS FIRST EMBODIMENT UNTIL IT IS ABSORBED AT THE TIME OF TRANSMUTATION, AT THE INSTANT OF THE ASCENSION.

So watch ye well, beloved ones, what impress ye make on the etheric garments of each other, and watch ye well that ye purify those energies in your own! I speak from a heart that is filled with love for you. I speak on behalf of the angelic kingdom and my beloved brothers, who represent

the seven cosmic feelings of the nature of God.

I would like to remind you that the first sin, the original sin, the sin that drew the angels from heaven and mankind from the Garden of Eden, and the elements into embroilment, was rebellion against the will of God! I speak from a heart that is filled with love for you. I speak on behalf of the angelic kingdom and my beloved brothers, the great Ascended Host of Light, who represent the seven cosmic feelings of the nature of God

Beloved Serapis is endeavoring to draw into the physical appearance world certain melodies, which will help to set up at inner levels the removing of those cores of rebellion, which are seated deep in the feeling world, for man shall not become God, man shall not manifest as angels, until rebellion is transmuted into the great surrender to God and love for his fellowman!

PREVENTING NATURAL CATASTROPHES

By Archangel Michael

July 19, 1959

I am Lord Michael, the Archangel whose pledge and vow before the God who made me, is to remain with the Earth until all her evolutions are cut free from every limitation, self-imposed distress and accepted destructive karma! For this service, I did volunteer aeons ago, while the curtain of maya was yet a seed of discontent in the consciousness of those beloved lifestreams (the laggards who were orphaned because they did not desire to consciously accelerate the electrons, atoms and cells of their beings and graduate with their own stars into greater light and God-freedom).

With the use of the all-seeing eye of God, himself, with which we are all endowed, we knew that these seeds of discontent could spew forth their effluvia and, gradually, unless greater God-protection was given to the spirit-sparks chosen for embodiment upon the Earth, would also contaminate their outer consciousness! Such God-protection was given by the White Order (the Great White Brotherhood) and all of us who have ever served it, and its magnificent impersonal cause – expansion of God's light and beauty of expression in the world of Form!

However, the use of free-will by the holy innocents, a God-gift from the heavenly father-mother, God (“I AM”), could not be interfered with! Thus such innocents, as well as many imprisoned angels and the elementals who were chosen to serve this Earth and her evolutions, chose, of themselves to accept these seeds of discontent, first through curiosity (a subtle but dangerous human faculty) and then, having opened the doors and windows of their souls to these imperfections of thought, feeling, spoken word and action, they began to experiment with the creative faculties endowed upon them by their creator and add to the expanding veil of maya, which eventually separated the consciousness of man from the divine consciousness of the I AM Presence and all the Perfected Beings (spiritual Hierarchy)!

We are now consciously and with your kind assistance, dissolving this curtain of maya and removing the cause and core of all distress which is located in the astral realms (and in the emotional, mental and etheric vehicles of mankind, imprisoned angels and elementals too). The effect and memory of such distress is manifest in the temporary chaos of the world of form and the distorted and decadent physical vehicles of mankind, imprisoned angels and the elementals

who always mirror that which they see about them. These elementals (except for the very advanced, disciplined and trained members of the nature kingdom) are in the process of evolution themselves and have to learn, even as the human race, to master the control of energy and vibration, holding the divine pattern for their own beings through the non-acceptance of human appearances, and building upon the ascending arc of their evolutionary process, beauty and perfection in this world of form.

They will become an integral part of the establishment of the permanent golden age of our beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain here on Earth when, of their own free will, they learn this self-mastery and decide to express and externalize the Will of God who made them, for his Glory on Earth as it is even today expressed in the aura of his divine Presence!

For those human beings and imprisoned angels who desire to assist the directors of the nature kingdom and the undisciplined elemental kingdom, I say, “Now is the time to learn to love them, make conscious friends of them, and help them to rise in consciousness to God-freedom!”

Then, when planetary changes occur, they will be already the friends of mankind, ready and eager to cooperate with their great directors, rather than rebellious, resentful and discontented with the lack of gratitude from the mankind of Earth whom they have served so faithfully throughout aeons of time! Unleashed from the strong directing influence of their present overlords, these elementals will consciously cooperate in bringing forth the perfection which the Earth once knew (and which they, too, once expressed) before becoming exposed to the maleficent influence of their surroundings. Otherwise, these elementals (some of them large

and powerful) will turn their wrath upon the race which has abused them through the ages.

We know the elemental kingdom well, beloved ones, and can see their distress, born out of the ages of abuse from the mankind of Earth whom they came to serve! Even as we saw, ages ago, the seeds of impurity and imperfection which would spew forth the effluvia of human creation (called the veil of maya) so do we now see the possible but not necessary chaos which the elemental kingdom can create during this period of world and planetary changes!

I speak to you today to remind your outer consciousness that such chaos does not have to occur, if the alert, worthy and loving chelas of the Ascended Masters utilize the instruction so lovingly given by us to them, and truly learn to love the elemental kingdom, in gratitude for ages of service in the past, as well as for their present faithful performance of those acts of re-creation which give to this generation, as well as to all previous generations, the beauty of Springtime, the abundance of harvest, the very substance which makes up the physical and inner vehicles of mankind, and the constant transmutation of human creation so that a semblance of God's Holy Presence can be enjoyed by the recalcitrant human race and its evolutions, here in the world of form!

I know the elemental kingdom well, have comforted them, collectively and individually, throughout the ages since discord, rebellion, resentment and distress of every kind became the human nature and outer consciousness of a mankind, given in love, a beautiful, pure planet (the Earth) for a temporary schoolroom and planetary home! I am their defender and Protector, as well as the defender and protector of the seeds of immortality which abide within the Holy Christ Self of the ten billion lifestreams presently belonging to the Earth's evolutions.

Remember, beloved chelas, THE EARTH WAS CREATED FOR THE HABITATION OF ONLY ABOUT FOUR BILLION SPIRIT-SPARKS and it was only the grace and hospitality of the Earth's Elect, as well as the love of the spiritual Hierarchy who have guided, guarded and protected her through the ages, that the extra numbers of temporarily planetary "orphans" were given refuge and hospitality by the planet Earth and became a portion of her evolutions. The weight upon her axis caused, for the first time, the gradual bending of the axis, and its resultant intemperate climate and temporary chaos through the conscious or unconscious creation of human effluvia, which formed and sustains the astral realm, in which I and my Ascended Master legions of light serve almost without cessation!

These visitors from other planets, as well as the MANKIND OF EARTH and those imprisoned ANGELS WHO DO NOT DESIRE TO PROFIT BY OUR INSTRUCTION SHALL, AT THE CLOSE OF THIS EMBODIMENT, BE ALLOWED TO EXPRESS THEIR FREE-WILL ONLY UPON THE POLAROID ALREADY CREATED FOR THEM, in love, wherein they can progress more slowly but not have access to the consciousness of the evolving mankind, elemental kingdom and imprisoned angels, desirous of expressing their true divine nature! THIS WAS A COSMIC FIAT ISSUED BY BELOVED LADY MASTER PORTIA, as spokeswoman of the Karmic Board of mercy and compassion, at the summer conclave between Divine Beings and human beings, held at the Rocky Mountain Retreat (June 15th through July 14th, 1959!)

Be alert, beloved children of God, presently walking upon the Earth and representing us in the world of form! Accept this fiat (which is a God truth)! Prepare yourselves, individually and collectively for the graduation of the Earth and her

prepared evolutions into greater light! Become a redeeming power to all imprisoned life, which, at present, does not yet know how to utilize the Violet Transmuting Flame or the other God-virtues to LOVE LIFE FREE! Then you are truly spiritual partners with us in this redemptive process NOW when it is most required.

Many of you took spiritual “vows” to the Father-Mother God “I AM” or to us, to so assist in this redemption. Your lack of conscious cooperation with us shall not leave you guiltless before life if and when your Earth-life is completed. For those blessed souls who know nothing of this conscious cooperation between Divine Beings and human beings, there shall be no mark of the sin of omission for service well done. FOR THE ILLUMINED INDIVIDUALS, WHO HAVE HAD OUR INSTRUCTION AND ASSISTANCE AND HAVE NOT UTILIZED IT, PRACTICALLY, TO THE BEST OF THEIR ABILITY, THERE IS A KARMIC DEBT, FOR WHICH YOU WILL HAVE TO RENDER AN ACCOUNTING HERE ON EARTH DURING THE PLANETARY CHANGES, BEFORE THE KARMIC BOARD, AFTER PASSING THROUGH SO-CALLED DEATH, and to the beings who have not been able to accelerate their consciousness and who, therefore, are among those who shall have to make such evolutionary progress upon the Polaroid so lovingly prepared for them, at this time.

Blind faith, in the seen or unseen powers of light (or darkness) is not the way of the spiritual wayfarer seeking his way back into divine perfection. Illumined faith, which is my quality and gift to all life, is the consciousness to be attained by all the chelas desiring to cooperate with us in this cosmic hour. Illumined faith in God's goodness and that of his divine emissaries and his embodied representatives is essential to permanent and lasting progress, for the individual, a collective unit, and for the very planet Earth herself! Many good

peoples, mistaking the human promptings of their own untransmuted karma or the fallacies, presented as God-truth, by other unascended individuals, fall into the subtle trap of deception, from whence I and my Ascended Master legions of illumined faith shall have to extricate them in due time!

During this thirty-day period (July 15th through August 14th, 1959), please accept my love and that of your so-carefully chosen Ascended Legions of illumined faith, from the God-free angelic kingdom, to give to you both my and their joyous feeling of faith in God's goodness, and then, practically utilize that divine Feeling, carrying the faith of God into the orbit of your own dear worlds!

Your sponsors for this month are glorious angelic beings of the First Ray, dressed in beautiful sapphire blue robes, golden of hair, blue of eye, and, by the measure of human stature, at least seven feet in height! These are real beings, beloved ones! They will bring you, in safety, to our Temple of Faith, wherein you can visit with us, absorb our faith, look upon the glorious sustained Flame of Illumined Faith, crystal in color, with a Sapphire blue radiance, and become both a deliverer from human bondage in the world of form and a defender of the faith in God's goodness wheresoever your physical vehicles abide!

Come unto me, beloved! I shall truly rejoice in your presence with us and we shall all be honored by your cooperation with us in our endeavors to set all imprisoned life free, permanently, from shadows of every kind and description! Thus once again, cooperate in the restoration of the Earth to a God-estate and the beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain shall see externalized his permanent golden age quickly!

**REQUEST BY ARCHANGEL MICHAEL
FOR THE DEPARTED**

March, 1953

I chose to forego the natural activity of the Archangels and to enter into that which you now know as the psychic or astral realm, and here I have spent the full and greater part of my life, century after century, age after age, in an endeavor to disentangle lifestreams, after so-called death, and prepare them to enter the halls of the Karmic Lords and receive from the God of life a new opportunity, to learn how to control the facets of consciousness which are constantly adding to the veil between the human and the divine.

We are constantly consuming, cutting away, dissolving and removing the effluvia of mankind's own creation, and more unhappily still, the effluvia of the conscious student body who – knowing at least, intellectually, the power of creation that lies within consciousness – yet continues to weave the cocoon which closes them in and shuts out our words from their ears, our presence from their sight, our fragrance from their nostrils, our peace from their hearts. Until we can reach, and in some manner, incorporate the assistance of incarnate lifestreams, at least those who are the guardian beings who chose voluntarily to bring the light to the consciousness of men, our task seems endless indeed, as well as thankless.

In the silence of your room, three times a day if possible, make the call that in every twenty-four-hour period during which so many lifestreams pass through the change called “death,” no one may enter into that terrific hell of thought and feeling without the prayer and love of an incarnate brother or sister. Nine-tenths of the people who are passing from the body never receive a prayer and do not, themselves, know what to do, here or hereafter. If even one lifestream made this call, it would assist us tremendously.

**CALL FOR THE COOPERATION OF THE ANGELIC,
HUMAN AND ELEMENTAL KINGDOMS**

Beloved Presence of God I AM in me, beloved Immortal Threefold Flame of Eternal Truth within all hearts! Holy Christ Selves of all mankind! Beloved Ascended Masters Saint Germain, Jesus, and all Great Beings, Powers and Legions of Light, and especially to the beloved Archangel Michael do we call! Also to all angels and activities of the Sacred Fire. In the name of the Presence of God which "I AM," and through the magnetic power of the Sacred Fire vested in me –

I DECREE that all human veils of doubt, fear, uncertainty about and ridicule of the members of the angelic and elemental kingdoms, be this instant and forever removed, individually and collectively, from the consciousness of the people of Earth, and that the distorted forms and pictures used in commercial and other channels may, this instant and forever, be removed from the records and memory of life everywhere. Replace them at once by the Ascended Masters' certain knowledge and feeling of confidence in the presence of the angelic and elemental kingdoms, and the tremendous service they render to our planet and all the life evolving upon it!

CHARGE (3) into the mental and feeling worlds of all mankind, and who enjoy the fruits of the services and blessings of the angels and elementals, an overwhelming and sincere love and gratitude to and for these precious beings, who are the gifts of God's great love to all his creation. Let these feelings of love and gratitude from the people they serve, FREE these two kingdoms IMMEDIATELY and FOREVER from all that has been imposed upon them by the ignorance of the mankind they serve.

Open the physical eyes and ears of mankind, that they

may see and hear the elementals and angels in their daily activities. Cause the three kingdoms to feel, desire, and determine to work together cooperatively, to raise this planet Earth into all light forever! We accept this done RIGHT NOW with full power! So be it!

THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE FIRST RAY**ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, ANGEL OF PROTECTION,
DESCRIBING HIS ACTIVITIES****BELOVED ARCHANGEL MICHAEL**

Michael! Michael! Michael! Lord of the Archangels!
From the earnest souls of men does gratitude arise!
For thy heavenly presence, let all Earth adore thee—
God from the son! In all that name implies!

Michael! Michael! Michael! Let defending angels
From thy heavenly legions, flood Earth, and sky and sea;
Purify, illumine, guard the God-free concept
Of light's perfection for all men to see!

Gabriel and Raphael, Jophiel and Uriel,
Chamuel and Zadkiel and all the hosts of light—
Cherubim and Seraphim, from the heights of glory
Rend human veils – stand forth to human sight!

Hymn tune: “Holy! Holy! Holy!” – Key of E flat

BELOVED MICHAEL SPEAKS:

December 11, 1953

Hail! Oh Father of light and life eternal! I stand on the planet Earth among the spirits whom I vowed to bring home! Hail! Thou eternal mother, the hem of whose garment I kissed before I left the celestial light of thy radiant presence, and TO WHOM I PROMISED I SHOULD NOT RETURN HOME UNTIL EVERY SPIRIT SPARK BORN OUT OF THINE OWN BOSOM, ENGENDERED BY THEY LIGHT AND DESTINED TO IMMORTALITY, SHOULD BE GOD-FREE!

Tonight, I hold within the compass of my aura a mighty throbbing city. Millions and millions of sleeping souls stir in their sleep this night and they shall awaken, for they are my own! I AM here because among those who dwell in this shadow land are some who have remembered the light, some who have believed that angels and devas and masters have reality and because the door has been opened through free-will to my presence.

Oh, almighty-parents of this universe, in thy name I make the supplication for the redemption of these sin-ridden souls of men! Through the free energies voluntarily poured forth on the living altar of life by these, the guardian spirits, grant thou these souls release! I INVOKE from the sun behind the sun dispensations that have never been known. I, Michael, invoke Light from the sun behind the sun! My voice shall not be silent! My presence shall not cease to stand within the shadow while there remains yet one enmeshed! Enough! It is enough! I am life speaking! I am that life, self-consciously and intelligently dedicated to the preservation of the spiritual destiny of every soul who cheerfully and joyously left the bosom of the eternal and come into form. It is my reason for being! Why else should I receive of the ceaseless

flow of the universal God, electronic substance, unless I serve and set life free?

I speak through the very energy dedicated consecrated, molded, sustained by unascended beings, and those energies are part of the mental, the feeling world, the actual physical structure and the etheric consciousness of every man, woman and child belonging to this evolution, incarnate and discarnate. ENOUGH! LIGHT, PERFECTION AND GOD'S WAY shall manifest! While there are among the souls of men, bound yet by karma and limitations, those of you who are willing to qualify life constructively, there is hope for redemption for every electron, clothed and qualified with impurity, that is yet a part of the breathing and living body of God himself!

I love you! I came from the heart of the eternal, dedicated to watching over the expansion of your soul light, the development of your spiritual maturity, until the final hour when, in dignity and God-mastery, you stand revealed, a royal prince or princess in the house of the celestial king. I live for that day!

I am your friend! Fierce – true! In my determination that you linger no longer in the shadows of the centuries, in a limiting consciousness builded out of your dreams. Yet I am gentle as a mother in the development, the fanning of your light . . .the tiniest spark of faith. . .the smallest breath of hope. . . the most feeble prayer! Oh God! How I love any tiny flickering ember from whence my love might fan again the flame of enthusiasm and love of God to set life free!

To you, oh beloved Liberty, Silent Watcher of this city! To you who have covered your celestial eyes so that you need not look upon iniquity – to you whose shining pinions have been folded long about you, as in self-chosen exile you

stand, your radiation alone keeping the souls in this metropolis from the second death! Oh, Liberty! I bring you news from home! I bring you love from God, the father. I bring you a crown woven out of the garlands of the flame flowers of the sun by the hands of your own mother, and place it upon your brow! Would that these children might know your watchful, constant care! How often have you breathed hope into their hearts in the night when, seemingly alone in the confines of their solitary chambers, there was despondency! By how many bedsides have you stood, in how many brothels! Oh, Liberty, daughter of heaven, I bring you love from home! I bring you courage! You shall return! One day from among these very people there shall arise one who shall stand guardian over the new city that will rise in great perfection where New York City now stands, and into my own arms, oh child of the father, shall I take you!

May mankind someday know what the angels, the Silent Watchers, the devas have done in their conducting of the radiation of Heaven through the lower atmosphere of Earth, making the very physical breath breathed into the nostrils life-giving rather than filled with the actual poison which would destroy the physical form!

Oh shining devas of the cathedrals! Blessed watchers of the churches! Oh, glorious angels standing over the missions in the Bowery and Chinatown. . . I love you! I bring you the love of home! Oh ministering angels over the great institutions! You who are cognizant that the seven Archangels are in the atmosphere of this city tonight, I bring you courage! Alive within your city are people who know of you; people who love you; people who will one day walk through those hospitals and institutions and, connecting with the vibratory action of your vital selves, externalize healings, balance, purity, freedom and peace! No longer shall those grails you

carry, filled with the elixir within which is the actual substance of miraculous healing and renewal, remain unused.

Great and mighty devas, angels, powers, every Silent Watcher in this city INVERT those cups this night! Let that substance FLOW! Let that substance FLOW! AND FREE IMPRISONED LIFE! Oh God. . . Children of Earth you live in the midst of a kingdom inhabited by beings of perfection, voluntary exiles from the glory of the Celestial Court! Remember them as you walk your streets, visit your sick, pass through your churches! Acknowledge those silent ones above, those mighty devas, whose ministrations have saved the mankind of Earth from mass insanity! I challenge you to do it! They have names, and feelings and purpose. They have love and hope, just as you have. They have stood many centuries, in this country perhaps not so long, but in Europe for thousands of years, in Asia for hundreds of thousands, and their gifts are – WHAT? QUALIFIED LIFE!

“Now it is all very well to speak cosmically,” you say, but let us take the simple explanation which enables you to live better. What do the devas hold? What does liberty hold? What do I radiate and bring? Qualified life – that is all! Through free-will, second by second, minute by minute, hour by hour, year by year, century by century, it is builded into a heritage that is beneficial for the race. What do you offer life? EACH ONE OF YOU HAS LIVED ALMOST AS LONG AS I! You came out of the same eternal Father-Mother God, have had the same free will and choice, the same intelligence and exactly the same light! Think upon it!

Your Master Jesus has said, it were wise that you lay up your stores in heaven. He meant to lay up within the glory of your own Causal Body, momentums of good that can be used and utilized from time to time beneficially to bless life.

You have lots of momentums of irritation, depression, etc. I shall not make you uncomfortable. I just wish to give you examples, for homely examples drive truth home better than spiritual aphorisms.

Now, I hear often, even in this room tonight, lifestreams say, “Oh, that is all very well for Lord Michael, or Jesus, or some other great power, but what could I do – limited as I am, in poor health, perhaps half a life span spent! YOU CAN QUALIFY LIFE! You cannot stop qualifying life and have being!

Beloved ones, think this through in practical terms! We have come to reach your consciousness, not for amusement. We have come to teach you the simple law that life is qualified by thought and feeling. Thought does very little. Feeling is a DYNAMO, and the meekest and mildest soul when fired by self-justification qualifies feeling with a power which meets my own. It is marvelous! It is a gift of God that you can qualify life! You have built momentums, as I said, some of them are shadows – but you have also built beautiful momentums, momentums of faith, the faith that stands in the face of almost insurmountable odds, that stands in the face of reason, faith that stands in the face of human appearances. As Job said, “Even though God himself should slay me, yet would I believe!” You have builded momentums of great wealth and beauty and refinement. You have builded momentums of healing and teaching – each of bringing a different heritage to the heart and throne of Sanat Kumara and offering it as your gift to life. It is a magnificent sight. I have never seen the like of it since this planet Earth took on the discord and disharmonies which bind it round! Within the Causal body of the seemingly limited lifestreams who are among you are tremendous momentums upon which the

Hierarchy count for the salvation of the planet.

You were taught years ago by your master to reach into your Causal Body and draw forth those momentums and CHARGE AND CHARGE AND CHARGE them into your world, and into the worlds of others. I remind you of it! If you have no such momentums, you have opportunity because you are qualifying life even while you are sitting here looking at me tonight. You will be qualifying life even while you are sitting here looking at me tonight. You will be qualifying it while your body is asleep, and when you awake tomorrow morning you will be qualifying it again, for the constant stream of electronic light that flows from the heart of God never stops. It is relentless, waking, sleeping, day and night!

The little tiny electrons carry a perfect pattern within them flowing down into your heart and out into your world, becoming the light of the world, or the death shroud. So. . . that is where application comes in! The opportunity to build momentums where they are lacking; opportunity to call them forth when they are already active in your Causal Body; opportunity to use them wherever you have them, for the good of the whole. Then you will see the Great Ones weave all those colors, all of those momentums, in class work, in group work, in an endeavor such as this, into a tapestry which is offered as part of the great divine plan.

May I say that you are by no means the entire HOPE of the world, but you are a great integral part, because you are illumined from our side as to what we are doing, how we are doing it and as to how you, individually, may cooperate with us with us to help those who may have greater momentums than you but have no contact. They have not the faith within themselves to bridge the abyss of reason and enter into the realm wherein we abide. We are using you, the student

body, and those who have accepted the Ascended Masters as real, to bridge that great abyss. In your occult and spiritual teachings, that chasm is referred to constantly. There are many who cannot pass it. There are many highly evolved and developed lifestreams in orthodox channels who for superstitious reasons, for fear of ridicule, of bigotry, and other weaknesses that are within the soul, are unable to grasp the unseen hand of the master, or accept the reality of the radiation and the power that you, individually and collectively, have been able to do. There is your tremendous service, and opportunity!

Beloved ones, I remind myself constantly that I must not release such tremendous energy. I am accustomed to working constantly in a cosmic capacity and I beg your indulgence. I become fired with enthusiasm to fan your light and set you free. Forgive me!

How can a hierarchy fulfill the divine plan of God through unascended beings unless they can talk to them; unless they can tell them what they are doing and give them an opportunity to volunteer to assist them? How can a sainted hierarchy, upon marble pedestals, that have been denied the use of intelligence and voice for centuries do much except by radiation? You are those to whom we have confided our plans, our hopes. Those of us who have walked the way of Earth, have confided our homely little personal experiences, the way we attained our victory. We have endeavored by sharing with you the fact that we are men and women like yourselves, to draw you close in the realization of our reality and our accessibility.

You would not be here if you did not accept the possibility that we are [real]. Some of you do not accept it fully, but a goodly number do. I am grateful for that fact. I am grate-

ful for every opportunity that you afford any member of our eager brotherhood to reach through the veil. God bless you for it!

Your Master Saint Germain!. . . I cannot close without speaking of him! Have you thought of the fact that he was chosen to represent the Father to Jesus? All through the impressionable years when that baby had no remembrance of the eternal father whom he was destined to externalize, Joseph was close by. . . and within his love and compassion and brotherhood, and his great all-encompassing mercy (yet with all his strength and his protective power) he was to that infant and growing boy the embodiment of the Eternal Father, which one day Jesus, in himself, would draw through his own flesh!

Yes! Jesus was born without karma. He was born without sin, as the orthodox world says. He was born to a great destiny, a destiny whereby, through his own flesh body, and far more difficult through his etheric body, his own feelings and his mental form, he was to externalize for the entire Christian Dispensation, the nature of God himself. Jesus submitted, as Mary before him and you and others have done since, to the law of this octave when the bands of forgetfulness were bound around that soul, shining and brilliant as it was before his sacrifice, and he was born a tiny infant. It was many years before the Holy Christ Self could flash through the consciousness the immaculate concept of the Eternal Father but the wisdom of the law, beloved ones, gave him an embodied father as magnificent as any human being that has walked the way of Earth – a magnificent tribute to the strength of Saint Germain; a magnificent thought for you to ponder over! It wasn't until the beloved Jesus had attained his majority that the picture which Joseph expressed was no longer required. I was there that day when Mary and Jesus bade him "good-bye." I was there when his soul

slipped from its earthly tabernacle. I wiped the tears from Mary's eyes with my own hands as she said good-bye to her protector. Do you know how she loves him? Do you know how Jesus loves him, and how I love him? Of all the sons and daughters of Heaven, I can say in honesty, he is one most loved, and you are his children!

Two thousand years now stretch ahead of you, and what can you do for him? Make this activity what he hopes it will be! You know, let us give a gift this season to your master. Let it be as much your interest as his to make the coming of these cherubim, which is of such deep interest to his heart, something that will abide with you throughout the year.

Saint Germain has wanted to establish a brotherhood of angels and men. To this end he brought a number of cherubic beings earthward with some trepidation, much prayer and hope, they have remained.

May I say this, Cherubim, angels, devas, and all those who work with the angelic kingdom are feeling beings. They are radiations of feeling. They are qualities. In other words, they are virtues. They are truth, happiness, love, peace and purity!

Oh, beloved King of the Seraphim, great and mighty one! We are ready! Descend now, oh thou glorious and gentle spirits! Abide in peace in the world of men! Show your master that you can walk hand in hand with human evolution! Know that you are no farther from me than a prayer or a call! Know that these hearts are sweet and earnest! Show them the joy of the angels, and the beauty, and the peace! Little ones, I leave you, in the company of men and women dedicated to the king of kings!

Beloved ones, accept the Cherubim as your friends! I thank you, and goodnight!

Suggested Invocation To Beloved Lord Michael

In the name of the Presence of God "I AM" in us, we call to you, Lord Michael, Prince of the heavenly host, to assist us to become worthy of serving with you:

To become liberators of all imprisoned life into its God-free estate,

To understand, instantly, the need and requirement for our protection,

To remember, daily, to invoke your Presence and your God-free angels on behalf of all those who have passed through the veil of so-called death, that they may be taken quickly through the psychic and astral realm into the ascension temples provided for them to learn the Law of Love at the feet of the Ascended Masters.

To you, beloved Lord Michael, we, the children of Earth send our gratitude for your assistance and loving protection through the ages.

ARCHANGEL MICHAEL'S SERVICE**by Ascended Master El Morya**

September 15, 1960

Of the seven beloved Archangels, who are the messengers of God, perhaps the best known and loved is the Lord of the Archangels, Prince Michael. Countless prayers to him, with their attendant and immediate response, have drawn him close to the peoples of Earth. Golden of hair, with magnificent blue eyes, and an appearance of splendor, confidence and faith in God, Lord Michael has responded so often to the requirement of peoples upon the Earth who are caught up in the distresses of soul, mind and body.

He, of his own free will, at the very beginning of mankind's embodiment on Earth, chose to become the guardian of the faith of man in his God. His presence, or that of one of the celestial helpers who are among his legions, sweep earthward to give assistance to anyone in distress.

His focus of light, his shining temple pulsates in the etheric realm in the Canadian Rockies, near Banff*. Here, many who are aware of this focus come for the renewal of their faith in God and find renewed encouragement to serve their fellowman upon the Earth.

Once, long ago, as is told in the Bible, the Earth was pure and its peoples innocent. They dwelt in a Garden of Eden and enjoyed the beauty, opulence and perfection which God had created for them. "And God looked upon his creation and said IT IS GOOD!"

Then, mankind, endowed with the gift of free will, chose to experiment with the use of life (disobeying the Law of God) and evil came forth from their minds, feelings, spoken words and actions. This is called by many "the fall of man."

When the “fall of man” took place, Lord Michael – seeing the travail and soul agony which would result from such disobedience to God’s Law of Harmony – began to prepare for his long and loving service to God’s disobedient children. He fashioned out of his own thought, a magnificent Sword of Blue Flame. He drew around himself legions of the angelic host to assist him, and he offered God his services, until the very last of mankind is redeemed and his sins expiated and he is returned to his God-estate. God, in his infinite mercy, accepted the kind services of Lord Michael and his helpers and ever since, beloved Michael and his angels have been serving mankind, imprisoned angels, the elemental kingdom and every living thing, with but one thought in mind – preservation of the spiritual light in the soul and restoration of the desire for obedience to God’s Law of Harmony on Earth and in its atmosphere.

By the bedside of a sick person, in the homes of those who suffer, in the great institutions where illness of mind and body are treated, there are always present the legions of Lord Michael, helping to cut away the invisible cause and core of distress, so that the soul may find freedom and happiness in God’s service.

At many religious services, where the actual recognition of Lord Michael is given, his radiant presence pours down a shower of faith and love and protection upon the communicants. The mere speaking of his name draws his attention toward you and his help into your world.

When people pass from this earth life, they are often as deeply enmeshed in discord as when they lived in an earthly body. Lord Michael, with his own hands and flashing Sword of Blue Flame, cuts the bands that bind these so-called deceased peoples to the loved ones on Earth and allows the

soul to rise to the throne of the Father.

In many homes where distress, discord and impurity have been emanated by the inhabitants, (sometimes for centuries), the invocation to Lord Michael and his helpers will free those homes of all past impurity and allow the present inhabitants of that home to enjoy the beauty of the present, rather than the heavy, depressing atmosphere of the past.

The secret thoughts, feelings and actions of mankind, as well as their rebellious outer expressions of discord, has created a blanket of discordantly-qualified energy around the Earth. This is called the psychic or astral realm. Within it dwell many invisible spirits and elementals, who prey upon the credulous minds of those peoples of Earth seeking to know the truth about their loved ones, who have passed through the veil called death, or who are seeking to pierce the hidden “mysteries” of life beyond the veil.

His shining presence will, and does, come to anyone so temporarily caught in the psychic realm and deliverance is immediate and permanent.

ALSO THOSE WHO ARE CAUGHT IN THE HABITS OF DOPE ADDICTION, ALCOHOLISM AND VARIOUS OTHER DEPRAVITIES OF THE FLESH, HAVE AN INSTANT DELIVERER IN LORD MICHAEL, IF THEY WILL INVITE HIM TO HELP THEM. Sometimes the individual, so caught in psychic conditions does not want help. It is the privilege of those who know of Lord Michael to call to him on their behalf and he will answer them. This call (prayer) need not be made aloud, nor even in the presence of the individuals requiring assistance, for the very mention of deliverance sets up a resistance in the consciousness of the one who so needs aid.

Wisdom and discrimination upon the part of those who

see the need and desire for the help of Lord Michael for themselves and others will help them to make such a call silently or audibly, when they are alone. Thus, the resistance of the outer mind, which is substance heavily charged with rebellion, is avoided.

Words cannot express the manifold services of the great Prince, Lord Michael, and his divine helpers, but invocation of his heavenly presence and aid for all who invoke him into their own worlds or that of their loved ones (whether they are on Earth or have passed through the change called "death") will prove his reality and power to give such assistance. Remember, because an individual has passed through the change called "death," he or she is also in need of prayer. Make a personal friend of Lord Michael. Opportunity will present itself to you every day, as you see distress and limitations about you! Thus, you will truly become one of the helpers of this selfless one, by inviting his assistance in freeing all life, everywhere, from discord, disease, limitation and distress.

*There is a focus of beloved Archangel Michael in the etheric realms over Central Europe, as well as in the Canadian Rockies.

ARCHANGEL MICHAEL'S SWORD OF BLUE FLAME
by Ascended Master El Morya

September 29, 1958

The beloved Lord Michael, Prince of the Archangels, has voluntarily served all imprisoned life in the Earth, on its surface and in its atmosphere, ever since the veil of maya was spun out of the outer consciousness of mankind.

When the laggards from the other stars and planets were first destined to use the Earth as a planetary home, Lord Michael, wisely, began his preparation for defending the faith in God's holy will, through all the souls who belonged to Earth's evolutions. Seeing the seeds of rebellion, discord, and discontent in the consciousness of those laggards, which made it impossible for them to evolve with their own stars and planets, Lord Michael knew that the spawn of such seeds of imperfection would find temporary root in the consciousness of other lifestreams who had, until that time, only known the goodness of God, and who had lovingly, graciously and reverently obeyed his Holy Will, thus sustaining the atmosphere of Earth in a state of purity and grace.

Lord Michael then created his glorious Sword of Blue Flame and has used it, efficaciously, ever since, to cut away the discordant human creations which, through contagion, the mankind of Earth accepted into their own consciousness and later externalized into the atmosphere about them.

Lord Michael, together with his limitless legions of angels, has constantly watched for every opportunity to set individuals free from any type of limitation and distress. In his own arms, he has carried many a weary soul, who has passed through the change called death, into the "sleepers realm" and placed such a one gently upon a couch, under the supervision of one of his own legions, who guarded that

soul until it was time for such a one to awaken and enter the Halls of Karma for judgment as to his or her use of life in the past embodiment.

Lord Michael, then, accompanied that soul to the Halls of Karma, giving of his courage, strength, love and light, so that the soul would be strong enough to present the record of his own “book of life” for an embodiment in which, oft-times, opportunities were great, but use of such opportunities for the blessings of the race, were embarrassingly few.

All year long, the services of Lord Michael and his legions of angels continues, with but one purpose, TO SET IMPRISONED LIFE FREE. Multiply this by the centuries of time which have passed since first the veil of maya was created between the Ascended Masters’ realm and the human octave, and you will understand why at least one day in each year is given to commemoration of his services and gratitude for his presence in the universe. Of course, chelas conscious of his service, honor him every day.

However, the entire world chooses to give him recognition on September 29th of each year. The Silent Watchers, the ceremonial angels, the seraphim and cherubim, gather all the prayer force and devotion given to him on this day, and (as the harvest of the angels is also brought to him at the end of this month), he has a great deal of consecrated energy at his command. Michael uses this energy to continue his service of protection of the souls of men, dissolving of humanly-created entities (all the vices to which men have fallen prey), and the injection, through his own beautiful presence, of FAITH IN THE GOODNESS AND ULTIMATE VICTORY OF GOD, THROUGH EVERY LIFESTREAM WHO HAS IN THE PAST, DOES NOW IN THE PRESENT, OR WILL IN THE FUTURE, USE THE EARTH AS A SCHOOLROOM.

As the new era of the Ascended Master Saint Germain requires the conscious, loving cooperation among the angelic kingdom, the human kingdom and the elemental kingdom, Lord Michael and his helpers (divine and human) are serving with even greater enthusiasm and devotion to this cause NOW!

To those interested in the liberation of all imprisoned life, we heartily recommend you to apply to the beloved Archangel Michael for assistance and in so doing become a co-partner with him on Earth.

**FAITH AN ACTUAL SUBSTANCE OF WHAT
YOU DESIRE**

By Cosmic Being Faith

July 1959

Even the most discerning and contemplative student has not tied into a fragmentary part of my nature and capacity to draw forth manifestation. Without raw material such as coal, iron, timber, such as wool, silk, and fur, you could not have a manifestation of the particular third-dimensional forms which have blessed mankind in the essential requirements of life, the comforts and the luxuries. When the student receives the divine idea from the I AM Presence – the blueprint of some desire or design or form by which to enrich or beautify life, his own or the universal – there must be provided the substance, the raw material, from whence, according to the efficacy of his designing faculties, the finished product will ensue. We come, then, to the time-worn statement which has been glossed over by the thinking mind for centuries, “Faith is the substance of things hoped for – the evidence of things not seen.”

The desire and design released to the intellectual consciousness from the Presence represents the thing hoped for. We see then, that FAITH is the raw material, is the ACTUAL SUBSTANCE, which is emanating from the lifestream working upon the manifestation through cooperation with my cosmic ray and that this substance becomes the electronic force that fills the thought and feeling form.

Saint Germain, in his endeavors to impress upon the mind of the student this point, defined faith thus: “Faith is a conquering, emanating power.” The word “emanation” signifies radiating forth from a center. These two phrases, when joined, give a tremendous blessing in precipitation, namely, “Faith is the substance that emanates from some center and

the substance thus emanated becomes the evidence or manifestation of the idea not seen.”

I marvel that mankind so long has prattled about faith without realizing its palpability, its tangibility, its moldability, and its essential presence before manifestation can ensue. How, we will say, does faith emanate from the timid outer self? By correlating the mind with the realization that the divine idea comes from God and presses through into the intellectual consciousness as a message from the Father to the Son that more beauty is God’s design by the Son’s hand in the world. Then, by disabusing the human consciousness again, again and again of undue responsibility and unconscious arrogance as being the doer, the doing and the deed, we then have the mind-consciousness accepting the desire of the Father into the mental body. We must then turn the faith nature to the power of the Presence as the ONLY POWER that can act, and this self-surrender begins the radiation of faith, which is a release of substance from the Presence which puts at ease the outer self and actually draws, coalesces and precipitates the electronic light which will form the clothing of the manifestation.

The love of the outer self for the Presence allows the conquering, emanating power from the Presence, which becomes the quality known as FAITH to flow through the individual. Of course, when one is acquainted with myself as a definite, intelligent God-focus of this quality, you can couple your invocation to me with your devotion to the Presence, and the faith of my cosmic ray will flow forth freely.

THE MAGNETIC POWER OF FAITH IN GOD**By Archangel Michael**

I am so eager for you to unfold the natural talents and capacities of your lifestreams. Once you look upon the living colors that make up your Causal Body and see the tremendous stored-up energies that wait release through your consciousness, you will be greatly encouraged. These glorious momentums are yours TO USE AT ANY MOMENT when you are able to ACCEPT their REALITY as part of your divine heritage.

I shall, through the love of my own heart for your great spirits, make you FEEL the love of the angelic host, not only for you, but through you, to all life, everywhere.

When the veil of maya first began to unfold from the consciousness of the mankind of Earth, it was like a wisp of smoke – soon dissipated by the strong currents of faith and hope. Only to those of us who know the power of “contagion” did it presage a future menace to the souls of men evolving upon the Earth. It has been no easy thing to witness that ever-increasing “fog,” that finally shut away the visible presence of the heavenly host and the music of the spheres, leaving the outer consciousness of mankind groping in the darkness of confusions which result from the thoughts and feelings of the mass of mankind.

IT WAS WHEN THIS FIRST CONTAMINATION OF THE INNOCENTS BEGAN, THAT I OFFERED TO BECOME THE PROTECTOR OF THE SOUL-LIGHT IN THE HEARTS OF MEN – THE DEFENDER OF THE FAITH THAT KEEPS THE SPIRIT MOVING ONWARD, DESPITE THE APPEARANCES THAT SEEM TO PREVAIL. Century after century have I woven the energies of my life into fanning the fires of hope in the breasts of the evolving race, cutting away the weaknesses of the outer self, and BELIEVING with all the energy and momentum of my being, in

the goodness inherent in every man.

In the full freedom which I enjoy, I am enabled to watch the soul light within the heart of this entire evolution, as well as the angelic, devic, and elemental kingdoms, and wherever the light dims and shadows encroach upon the happiness of the heart – there I am INSTANTLY! Without vision, the people perish, but I say also, without faith they cannot survive to the eternal day when the cosmic angel of the new dawn draws back the remaining curtain of maya and all men see the kingdom as it exists now – as it always was – and as it ever shall be – only increasing in perfection, with every pulse beat.

I should like, through some dear friends, to convey the FAITH IN THE POWER OF GOD, which is mine to give. A man who accepts this could walk on the water . . . could stand in the fire unharmed . . . could summon the dead to rise . . . the blind to see . . . the lame to walk . . . because all these appearances are resultant from faith conveyed through feeling, into a distorted image and given life by some lifestream. Thus can the life be withdrawn from such an image by one who has faith that God has greater power than the ignorant outer mind, which created the shadow form in the beginning. Let us arise and experiment with this FAITH and let me show you what my feeling in your faith can do.

Do you know what involves the activity of defending the God-virtue of faith of an entire evolution – angelic, human and elemental? That is my service to life in this universe.

THERE IS A MAGNETIC POWER OF THE HEART OF GOD ITSELF WITHIN THE QUALITY OF FAITH, THAT DRAWS TO THE LIFESTREAM THAT SUBSTANCE, ACTIVITY, MANIFESTATION AND FORM INTO WHICH SUCH A ONE INVESTS THE FAITH OF HIS OWN LIFE ESSENCE. Man has had faith in human beings, in systems of caste, in religious orders, in political machinations, in mystic talisman, and, according to the nature of that

in which the faith of man was voluntarily vested, did the lifestream reap a harvest of smiles or tears.

Millions of unhappy men and women have faith in the communistic doctrines promulgated by depraved human beings and, through free will, no man may deny another the power to invest his faith according to his particular choice and design. But life itself, through the long and relentless course of years and centuries eventually teaches the consciousness of the power of faith, the discrimination necessary in determining wherein that faith shall be invested. FAITH IN GOD ALONE will bring the nature and feeling and manifestations of God into the individual world of the one so choosing to BELIEVE IN THAT SUPREME POWER.

As this pulsation of faith is an integral part of the life of every man, every woman, every child, it became my service to GUARD THAT FEELING, even though invested wrongly, that the capacity to feel faith might never die.

This has been a large order, for man has experimented with the feeling of faith in his long search for happiness. Often he reaped a harvest of disappointment, bitterness and tears. Therefore he often swore to “never believe or trust again.” And here, from the octave of light eternal, I have ALWAYS ENTERED THE SCENE! Better to have loved and trusted and found the object of affection lacking, than not to have nurtured the capacity to trust at all. For the momentum grows, even in disillusionment, and one who is capable of “believing” when the strong shoots of his faith are finally tied into God's own blazing heart, makes a track of flame, over which the ANSWERS TO EVERY CALL may ride triumphant into the heart of the FAITHFUL ONE.

Faith is one of the most contagious of the qualities of the Godhead.

CONFIDENCE IN THE POWER OF GOD**By Archangel Michael**

July 2, 1956

Hail, beloved children of the one eternal God! To you who are temporarily walking the ways of Earth, I come tonight to bring to you my conviction of the power of positively qualified energy which is within true divine love.

The expansion of this particular aspect of the nature of God has been my service in the angelic kingdom for many, many ages. With the help of the one Supreme Source of all life, I have developed the quality and feeling of God-confidence in positively-qualified energy. This I have developed within myself, in the angelic kingdom and in some few among mankind who have chosen, from time to time, to give their attention to me and have chosen to invoke my presence and protective power in, through and around themselves, and their loved ones here embodied, as well as around their loved ones who have passed through so-called "death."

Think you not that it takes a tremendous capacity of divine love for an entire evolution, for me to be willing to stay here for service in the Astral Realm twenty-hours out of every twenty-four by earthly count, which I have been doing for quite some time?

Think you not that it must take a tremendous amount of divine love for imprisoned angels, mankind and elemental life for the Legions of Lord Michael to come and remain with me in such service?

Think you not that there has to be a very great power of positively-qualified energy within that love, for us to be able to focus it in, through and around a soul whose human crea-

tion (of course of its own making) is so heavy that the soul itself is practically inert and cannot even arise by itself to enter the Halls of Karma, there to receive its assignment from the Karmic Board to go to some specific schoolroom of instruction between embodiments? Sometimes too, a soul is so rebellious against God that it absolutely refuses to comply with the divine edict and Law of the Universal which governs those who have “passed on.”

Think you not that it must take a tremendous “drive” of energy, qualified with the full power of divine love and directed one-pointedly, to set that soul free from as much as is possible of that discordant accumulation?

Think you not that it must take a great deal of positive energy qualified with the power of divine love, for us to be able to assist those lifestreams for whom some of you have chosen to pray in specific “liberation” services, after they have passed through the veil called “death”? Many, many times at inner levels, with my own hands of pure light, have I stripped from the inner bodies of your relatives and friends for whom you have called (those for whom I pledged to you my assistance because of your faithful service to our cause for so long, promising you that these would never have to embody here again but could finish their course at inner levels and make the ascension from there), “stripping” them emotionally, mentally and etherically of as much destructively qualified energy as the mercy of the great Law would allow, so that they could make the best possible showing before the Karmic Board. Do you know that some of them I actually had to “push” into that River of Violet Fire (commonly known as the “River Styx”), persuading them to remain within it until that substance of humanly qualified energy around them was transmuted.

Many such a one have I helped in this manner, radiating the faith, confidence and power of my conviction in the goodness of God, which later enabled that soul to walk down the long corridor in the Royal Teton, finding the council chamber which had been allotted to the country of their birth and where they waited in turn for invitation to appear before the Karmic Board. (I tell you, those Halls of Karma are a rather forbidding-looking place to those whose consciences know of wrongs done by them on Earth). Having given them the strength of my own faith in the merciful forgiveness of Almighty God, I accompanied them to the Halls of Karma and stood by their side as they appeared before that august body. There I continued the positive radiation of my love and my conviction of self-confidence, that feeling of “You CAN do it, for God is with you!”

That is the vibratory action of faith which is representative of our kingdom, particularly of those who serve with us on the First Ray. That is the vibratory action which is directed by my legions into the feeling worlds of unascended beings who seem to be in great distress and, at least temporarily, have lost hope. Some of them seem to have lost all faith in God himself and to these I send my legions, telling them to give such souls through the radiation of divine love, CONFIDENCE IN THE POWER OF GOD WITHIN THEM to do that which they know must be done. Then these angelic protectors, standing in the auras of such souls needing assistance, radiate the feeling of “YOU CAN DO IT BY THE POWER OF GOD WHICH IS WITHIN YOU!” Can you think of a greater aspect of divine love in service? I think not!

THE GOD-QUALITY OF FAITH**By Archangel Michael**

February 15th, 1958

I am Michael, servant of the most high living God who has given me being, individualization and opportunity to co-create in this planetary system and in other planetary systems the perfection of himself. I am Michael, the servant of your own light, living to set imprisoned life wherever I may find it, free.

I am Michael, he who commands the heavenly hosts to stay within the atmosphere of this Earth and perform those services under the seven rays which are the particular aspect of those rays. I am Michael, who loves the God that made you; who loves the angelic host that serve with me and who loves you, my children, all upon this planet Earth and all that belong to this evolution. I am Michael, who offered to come of my own free will to guard and guide and protect the destiny of all the individuals belonging to this planet Earth.

I am Michael who accepted the greater responsibility when the Earth became the schoolroom for the laggards of other systems and worlds, to protect the faith within the hearts of men from every discordant appearance, and I am to remain until the Earth's evolution is completely redeemed, until every imprisoned angel, every one of mankind, every elemental and every living thing knows full freedom, for such is my love for God; such is the motivating power of my being; that service to me is the only reason for being. That service is now and always will be to return to God, in pure perfection, that part of life which, through free will, chose temporarily the paths that lead to discord and distress.

It has been my joy, my privilege and my honor through many, many ages to have guarded the divine spark which is

the clothing of the Holy Christ Flame of the people who have used the Earth as a schoolroom and to protect that spark, breathing upon it my own faith, my own love and light, sustaining that spirit spark within the soul so that individuals would not pass through the second death. It is my endeavor now to expand that beautiful flame within your hearts through the encouragement and the pressure of all angels, beings, and powers of the temple of faith as well as my own conviction and feeling of the power of faith in the goodness of God.

There is no self-conscious intelligence that does not have faith, but it is where one places his faith, through his own attention through the use of his own free will, which determines what shall act in his world and in his affairs.

I am determined, as the quality of faith is part of my own lifestream, to disconnect the faith that mankind has placed in discordant and limiting appearances and to consciously connect the faith of every lifestream, whether they are in embodiment or to come here in the future, to the power of God Almighty as the ultimate, redeeming, restoring and gracious father (their own I AM Presence).

Beloved ones, faith is a tender feeling. True faith is one of the graces. You think of it in terms of power because I, myself, wield much power on the First Ray, but I want you to think of faith in the terms of grace for a moment. That wonderful, tender faith in the power of the God that made you, the immortal Threefold Flame within your heart that keeps your physical body alive as well as those of us who represent the Great White Brotherhood to assist in the redemption of the evolution of this Earth.

I ask for your faith, given unto you to place where you want it. As a friend from the Temple of Faith, I reach forth

my hand to you and I ask you for your faith, that the power of the Elohim, the Archangels, and the mighty Chohans is greater than any and every human limiting appearance. If I could have a dozen lifestreams whose faith was given consciously to me and not withdrawn again at the first intimation of distress in the outer world, through the power of contagion that faith could be radiated through the entire human race.

Your faith is a tender and beautiful feeling. Its use is a gift of free will which I ask you to give to me and I, in return, will give to you the fully-gathered cosmic momentum of all of my faith, gathered through experiences wherein I have seen discordant vibrations changed into harmonious ones by the use of the power of God life. Is that not a fair exchange? You give to me your faith and I will give you mine! Sometimes your faith in the all-power of God, the universal I AM Presence, does waver. Make it a practice in such times of extremity to stop when fear and distress arises in your feelings to consciously offer to me your faith!

Back on the very beam of your energy will flow my power of the cosmic faith in God's goodness to you!

Beloved ones, the expansion of the faith through the student body in the powers of the Sacred Fire will be determined by the faith of the student body in those powers. It is my opportunity during this thirty-day period (February 15th to March 15th, 1958) to help you who are the heart of faith to strengthen your faith in the powers that are good, that are lasting, that are enduring. This can be a mental practice done without external expression, without even a word being spoken; by raising your faith toward me or toward God himself. As you repeatedly do that, it becomes easier and easier for you to sustain that faith and over the ray of that faith

sustained will come the works well done.

I know, for when I endeavored to render the service of cutting the souls free from the tremendous accumulations brought by the laggards from the other stars, think you not that I had to be anchored in the faith that no matter how much accumulation that they had brought, yet one day would every one of those individuals, as well as those belonging to Earth's evolution, be redeemed!

I promised the almighty God that I would stay with this Earth and its evolutions until such redemption is completed every electron shining with light; every elemental happy and free; every angel free of the bonds of mortality; every human being a divine, dignified manifestation of their own Christ-hood while walking the planet Earth, returning this star to the beauty and perfection which she knew before such temporary contamination occurred.

Remember that the terms upward and downward insofar as description of spirituality is concerned are not really correct. The acceleration of the vibratory action of consciousness right where you are now is really more correct. Therefore, beloved ones, heaven is not upward, insofar as a perpendicular line is concerned, nor would so-called hell be downward, so far as a perpendicular line is concerned. It is rather differentiation in the speed of vibrations of the electrons and because you denote a higher frequency, you think naturally that it is some place upward while a lower frequency you think of being downward.

When you can get this scientific Law clarified in your consciousness, it will bring to you the practical reality of the statement of beloved Ascended Master Jesus that the kingdom of heaven is not only at hand, IT IS ACTUALLY INTERPENETRATING THE STRATA IN WHICH MANKIND ABIDES. The

lower vibratory action of the physical, mental, etheric and emotional bodies of most of the people of the Earth are just non-recordant to the finer vibratory action and the swiftly-moving electronic pattern of the angels and the divine messengers who pass back and forth on the surface of this Earth at all times. So, in order for an individual to enter into the kingdom of heaven, he does not have to change place, he has to change the rate of vibration of consciousness.

Such a one can then live in that rapid vibration where his sight is opened to the vibrations which are akin to his own and the Masters, the angels and the beings of the divine realms will all be visible even while he is yet unascended. But such an individual, dwelling in the kingdom of heaven while here on Earth, has to stand guard over the control of the speed with which the electrons which compose his various bodies are moving. That, of course, is self-mastery!

You have heard many times about aspiring to that which is above and beyond the ken of mortal mind but I say to you, as we progress in the activities in the new day and era, you will come to an understanding that the eternal now is peopled with these gorgeous beings (interstellar visitors and Solar Logoi with angels of the various rays). It is but the acceleration of the vibratory action of your vehicles which is required to see them and to be one with them.

As you know, the Earth itself is being accelerated. That means that the very center pole of the Earth has to, according to divine fiat, move more rapidly; as it moves more rapidly in its orbit, every electron that makes up the substance of the Earth, the water and the air have to move more rapidly. The bodies of the people on the Earth feel that acceleration because as it passes through the Earth, it naturally passes through their vehicles as well.

This happened before, on other planets and other stars, and individuals then did not want to accelerate the vibratory action of their own vehicles. Through free will, they abandoned their stars and their planets and, as you know, the Earth became their “foster parent” so-to-speak. At this time, there is no question of destructive use of free will, everyone belonging to this evolution has to accelerate the vibratory action of his own vehicles and keep pace with the planet Earth's forward progress!

THIS EVENING (FEBRUARY 15TH, 1958) THE GREAT AXIS OF THE EARTH AGAIN BEGINS HER MOVEMENT WHICH WILL CAUSE TREMENDOUS CHANGES. We have asked that this straightening of the axis be started during the thirty-day period when the Temple of Faith itself was particularly active. We will try during this entire thirty-day period to give every Cosmic Christ protection and assistance to the water element, the air element, the earth element and the fire element; to the chelas particularly, to those of you who represent me and the activity of protection for the: entire endeavor and then give special protection for the students and chelas all throughout the world.

At Banff, beloved ones, as you know is the great temple where I established the focus of faith after leaving the Rocky Mountain Retreat and there I have abided and still abide. We opened our ceremonies today; we had informal councils this morning. Our four doors were open, at the cardinal points of the compass and we have prepared the sponsors for each one of those blessed individuals who are interested in our temple.

The smallest of these sponsors is eight feet in height and the largest, it will be rather startling to you, is over eighteen feet tall. This seems perhaps quite a height insofar as physi-

cal bodies are concerned, but there is a certain reason for embodying the qualities of faith and protection around life-streams who are the focus and the guard of life here on the Earth. All of the sponsors will be gentlemen who are charged with the qualities of both faith and protection.

We have had many joyous experiences at Banff when our retreat was visible to the physical sight of mankind. People came across all the Earth's surface on pilgrimage, just to come to our temple, not even to have an audience with myself. People thought in those early golden days, that a pilgrimage to an Ascended Master's retreat was worth a lifetime of endeavor. Sometimes people from the far corners of the Earth would start out when they were about eighteen years of age traveling by boat and foot and would not even reach the retreat in question until they were forty years of age.

They spent a lifetime in that pilgrimage, eating and sleeping along the way as best they could. Then, in their graciousness, after completing that pilgrimage, they would sometimes just bow at the feet of the temple steps and not even ask permission to enter. That great reverence for the Ascended Masters and their representatives was known in all the early eras; it was known on Atlantis; it was known in those golden ages. It will be known again some day on this planet Earth! In the east, of course, holy people often do spend an entire lifetime in pilgrimage crossing many a rocky crevasse, many a high mountain and glacier, as they hoped to find a guru, and in finding one, know him to be an honest and sincere exponent of the light; many a pilgrim's body was lost in such a search. Tibet is filled with the records of those who tried, and, for all who tried, so few have made it!

Therefore, in the dispensation that has come to you,

where you have the joys of the Ascended Master's retreat open to you; where we, instead of you, make the journey into your presence and give you audience and love and light, please, wheresoever your words can be heard, remind good people that this is an unusual dispensation. EVEN THE BE-LOVED MASTER JESUS HIMSELF HAD TO CROSS ASIA FROM JUDEA ON FOOT TO BECOME ONE OF A BAND OF CHELAS WHO SAT AROUND HIS TEACHER! HE SAT AMONG THAT GROUP WITHOUT ANYONE GIVING HIM THE SLIGHTEST OUTER RECOGNITION AND THERE HE ABSORBED (in the radiation of that teacher) THE ESSENCE OF HIS MESSAGE, WHICH WAS TO BE FULFILLED IN THE MANIFEST EXPRESSION OF THE RESURRECTED CHRIST AND THEN HE WALKED ALL THE WAY BACK TO JUDEA AGAIN, a man among men!

Beloved ones, you can rise on a thought and on that very thought, instead of having to cross the great Canadian Rocky Mountains, you can come into our temple; you can walk up the steps; you can enjoy the beauty of it; you can enter in and see that flame of faith; bathe yourselves within it; feel its essence permeating your etheric consciousness, your mental and your emotional bodies. You have full freedom to enjoy the magnificent grounds which surround it, the pools and the fountains, and the angels and the devas who are present there.

The door has been opened to heaven's kingdom, and all of heaven's sons have said, "welcome, welcome, welcome children of Earth and guardian spirits; welcome into our homes, our hearts and our experiences and take from us the happiness which is ours to give. Take from us that virtue which you desire and require; live in our hearts and our worlds as long as you will and when you must return to your own orbits and homes carry with you not only the radiation of that virtue which we are, but also a sponsor who has been

trained for centuries in that conviction and power of faith in the goodness of God; faith in the absolute supremacy of God wherever his holy name "I AM" is spoken and discord ceases to be.

Beloved ones, again I say, "give me your faith; give me your faith; give me your faith." For faith is a delicate feeling; faith misplaced does sear the etheric body and plants suspicion and mistrust in the soul. When that faith has been so misplaced, it is I who lovingly breathe upon it, soothe it, purify it and restore it to perfection again.

Ah, lovely ones, I have seen sincerity of motive with faith misplaced and the tears and disillusionment which follow! That is why I say to you faith is such a delicate and beautiful thing. For all the lifestreams who have used this Earth for a schoolroom from the beginning of time and who shall so use it in the future, I am accepting the responsibility of purifying from their etheric bodies the result of misplaced faith in many embodiments since they first came forth from the heart of God, removing the cause and core at inner levels of all distrust and suspicion; all fear and all doubt; and giving each one back the shining, blazing armor of faith in God and his goodness now this night!

I speak this with power into the emotional, mental, etheric and physical consciousness of all life. Even the animal kingdom (although it has not self-conscious intelligence, not possessing a Threefold Flame) has faith, a dog, a cat, a horse, has faith in the one who feeds and serves him. That faith, too, will one day raise that imprisoned energy into full expression as an elemental of beauty; and that faith too has been abused by many lifestreams who have taken undue advantage of the trust in the animal kingdom and then have slaughtered them for carnal purposes.

Beloved Sanat Kumara again holds the Cosmic Rod of Power and has come to the Temple of Faith in the capacity of regent during this activity. Tonight beloved Lord Gautama continues his same activity in service radiating the divine love which he represents. The other Archangels and beings and powers of light, of course, are gathered here and we have made the amphitheater this time world enfolding so that every bit of light that remains within the Earth or upon it will feel this essence.

I like the phrase “world enfolding” as a seal to complete your fiats, because it is a more positive affirmation than “engulfing” which again denotes distress. So we have a world-enfolding amphitheater into which all members from the former compound, all dwellers in the sleepers' realm, all discarnates, all the chelas gather and the activities for the thirty-day period I promise you will be ones that you will remember, I hope, in happiness.

In order that I may join with my company and assist in drawing the magnetic power of that faith in the goodness of God, through the flame on the altar of my temple, I shall have to bid you temporary adieu, just asking you once more to remember that faith is a delicate and beautiful thing and that I ask you to give me yours and I will give you mine!

HOLD YOUR FAITH IN THE GOODNESS OF GOD

By Archangel Michael

September 25, 1960

Hail thou beloved and blessed spirits of life eternal walking the way of Earth, temporarily encased in garments of flesh. I bring to you the greetings and blessings of our entire

Brotherhood of Illumined Faith at Banff and the reminder that you have particularly during this entire thirty-day period access to our foci where you may bathe your blessed souls within that energizing quality which is illumined faith. This faith does become manifest as express works here in this physical appearance world when you bring back that buoyancy which is achieved through the direction of your consciousness to our temple or the invocation of myself or any of the Great Beings who serve on the First Ray, complete with cap and visor and shield and sword of light, yours to command, to call for your fellowman, yourselves or any part of life that you see in distress. These Beings will set you free. Accept it now!

When there is a specific retreat open and an Ascended Master sponsor is delegated for thirty days to you, that blessed one waits on your call and is removed, so to speak, from active service from the other members of his retreat hoping that such a call will come. Each such sponsor is chosen with great care by the Hierarch of the Ascended Master foci because of a requirement in your own lifestream in the forthcoming thirty-day period, because of an affinity with you and because of the voluntary desire of those great sponsors expressed to the Hierarch that they of their own free will desire serve you.

There is a service on the fourteenth of every month when those who volunteer to become the Ascended Master sponsors of the month takes place. Beloved ones, not all of those in any Ascended Master retreat desire, require or qualify to act as your sponsors. When an Ascended Master Being, God free and God beautiful, chooses voluntarily to kneel before his own Hierarch and take upon himself or herself the responsibility of assisting a lifestream for thirty days,

it is inexcusable that sometimes those sponsors are twenty-eight days awaiting one call from the outer self. There is a balance that your lifestream, in turn, owes to your sponsor. Every gift which we give to you, you are required to give to us a balance in the release of your light in some constructive and God-harmonious manner.

Because this has taken place year after year, many chelas refer too lightly to the change of retreats; I mean by that without deep emotional feeling of the acceptance of the Hierarchy, of the capacity through projected consciousness to enter into the temple of the Ascended Host and see their blazing flame and to be returned by your sponsors and have sustained whatever God quality that thirty-day period represents.

I am called the “Defender of the Faith,” defender of the faith of God in each and every one of you, CHARGED through your feelings, CHARGED through your minds, CHARGED through your souls and CHARGED through your physical vehicles until such time as you, yourself, shall rise and become a defender of the flickering faith in others. In that way you balance that energy which I invest in you. We come again, again and again, in patience. We have endeavored to bring to you understanding of our service to life.

What did I use to create my own magnificent Sword of Blue Flame, the substance of life itself which was mine to utilize out of thought; then charged with that wonderful feeling of love which sustains it, and power to act not only in the physical world but in the astral realm as well; that sword which has again, again and again cut lifestreams free from unpleasant creations of the past and of the present. That sword held in my own hand and wielded in love for God's sweet sake, for mankind's sake, for imprisoned angels' sake

and for the Earth's sake, into your hands this day I place a smaller replica of that sword of flame, which you in love can use to cut yourself and others free from temporary appearances that are less than Christ perfection!

Beloved ones, that is substance. That is a gift of life, my life, given unto you for one purpose, that you in turn shall be joyous and happy in setting imprisoned life free from the chains and limitations of imperfection changing them into that perfection which God intended all to manifest.

Having seen that which God intended to be and which shall manifest gives me a renewed and powerful enthusiasm in my endeavor. When the Temple of Illumined Faith is open we utilize to the deepest possible extent that power of faith to set those who visit us free from impurities and give to them a positive and yet kindly vibratory action through their own inner and physical vehicles.

This action enables them TO HOLD THE FAITH IN THE GOODNESS OF GOD AND TO HOLD THE FAITH IN THE POSSIBILITY OF GOD'S MANIFESTATION THROUGH YOU! UNDERSTAND THAT NO MATTER HOW BIG THE HUMAN APPEARANCE IS, GOD ALMIGHTY AND WE, HIS DIVINE MESSENGERS, ARE IN TRUTH OF GREATER POWER. As you speak our names or think upon us, there flows through you our love. It is the love and strength I have felt for you as you stood before the Karmic Board with the results of all the experiences you had in that embodiment.

The service of the angels is different than the service of any other group of Divine Beings. We dwell constantly upon the creation of a feeling of God happiness, of illumined faith, of God wisdom, God love, God purity, God consecration, healing, precipitation, God mercy, forgiveness and God-peace.

My activity is that of God-protection in, through and around you NOW, not only as you are within your sanctuaries but wheresoever you move upon this Earth. Call me into action or call your beloved Ascended Master sponsor who so kindly and graciously gave this thirty-day period to you and allow us to prove to you our reality and the capacity to remove distress from you and to replace it by those feelings that you all had before the world was which cannot ever be changed or misqualified by human feelings. This is a possibility. It has been done throughout the aeons of time by unascended beings and the sustaining of illumined faith and God Protection of all that is good and holy and perfect upon this Earth is part of your assignment for this thirty-day period, September 15 through October 14, 1960.

As I have written your names and the names of each of your sponsors upon the door of the mighty Temple of Illumined Faith at Banff, I have left a large scroll for both you and your sponsor, wherein shall be writ within each twenty-four hours that which you have done and which he has been enabled to do through you and with you. Every twenty-four hours I, myself, shall read it and I do not expect one sponsor from my great Temple of Illumined Faith to be left sitting on the marble benches at Banff while there is requirement, more than you know, for that activity in this world of form.

Rise out of this soul sleep, almighty God, soul sleep is past. Lethargy should be a thing that has long since been rooted out of the consciousness of the chela and alertness, activity and conscious work should by now be part of the levitating process of daily living. I ACCEPT IT, I EXPECT IT AND I COMMAND IT in, through and around you! Thank you, beloved ones. (Lord Michael)

THE ANGELS' FEELING OF FAITH**By Archangel Michael**

I stand within the flame of immortality which is ALIVE within your physical heartbeat! I KNOW the power within that flame! There is no other power that could act, except your own free will to use that flame.

Centuries of acceptance of "other" powers that limit, distress, annoy and bind, have builded momentums of fear and uncertainty into the consciousness and feeling world of the race. Man lives under the constant threat of the shadows of his own mental pictures, energized by his own feelings.

The acceptance of my faith in the ALL POWER OF GOD is the open door to peace of mind, purity of souls and perfection of body and physical affairs. Man cannot accept this faith by effort of human will, for this but intensifies the tensions within. Man can accept MY FAITH as he accepts the warmth of the physical sun, the refreshing breezes that restore vitality after the oppression of the heat of the day. I am as capable of transferring my feeling of faith in the all power of God, as any of you are in conveying the feeling of annoyance or discontent. However, man is accustomed, from centuries of sympathetic vibrations, to tune into the feelings of discord with which he is surrounded, and he must be trained to tune in, consciously, to the vibrations which he desires to manifest as a teacher of men! To live with the angels, one must first endeavor to accept their feelings. Then, in order to receive certain promptings he must incorporate these feelings into the vibrations of his daily, hourly activities.

The evolution of an Angelic Order is so rapid, the progress of the divine spark moving like lightning through the receptive consciousness of the blessed holy ones, that it re-

quires tremendous patience, working with the slowly-moving mass consciousness of humankind. I like INSTANTANEOUS ACTION! Of course, I know nothing less in my feelings, but I have the advantage of seeing the light go into action the instant the thought is coupled with feeling.

The substance of the physical realm moves more slowly. An unascended individual must depend on faith rather than vision, to see the light leap forward in answer to a decree.

THE POWER OF GOD TO ACT INSTANTLY

By Archangel Michael

THE CONVICTION OF THE STUDENT AS TO THE POWER OF GOD TO ACT INSTANTLY is what I desire, above all other gifts, to convey to mankind. This conviction must be established in the FEELING NATURE of the student. The beloved Jesus embodied that conviction in his entire ministry and approached every evil appearance with the conscious knowledge and confidence that there was no power that could act in the presence of God. Had he once acknowledged any other power, his mastery would not have manifested, even over the appearance of death!

This realm of “psychic horror” is merely the creation of mankind's own distortions of thought and feeling. It is man made, not God made, and thus – thank the Lord of Mercy and Life – it is not eternal! The very name of this realm implies its source, “the psyche or the mind.”

Out of the realm of imagination, the individual wove the substance and form of every shadow that lives within the circle of his aura, upon the energy of the God-self. These are vampire creations, fed by the conscious or unconscious en-

dowment of the soul. While the ten billion lifestreams, that belong to Earth's evolution, are allowed to pursue their individual and collective weaving of the veil of maya, we shall have a "psychic realm," no matter how constantly we dissolve the creations of each day, each month, or each year.

Whether wearing a physical body, or functioning in the lighter garments provided for the sojourn between Earth lives, the individual is endowing life with form and substance and power! Now, we are endeavoring to surround certain chosen individuals with the canopy of our fully gathered cosmic momentum of understanding, light, purity and faith, so that each one may "find himself," without the pressures of the mass accumulations flowing through the individual's etheric record, hoping that the feeling of the power of the God-flame through the heart may be conveyed by the Ascended Host, powerfully enough, to become the predominant feeling of the aspirant. Faith is the most contagious of all God-qualities, and fear the most contagious of all human qualities.

If you will be so kind as to call for my presence, and the presence of the Angels of Faith, to enfold every lifestream who endeavors now to come out from the shadows of individual miscreations, we shall prove that those who "trust in the power of the Lord God" shall see manifest, through their every experience, the supremacy of that power. Man, eager and desirous of finding individual security, safety, and peace, will come again to rest on the bosom of that presence which we love so well and which we live to serve – and to represent to life everywhere!

THE PROTECTING POWER OF LOVE**By Archangel Michael**

I always stand in such reverence and honor, before the magnetic power of pure divine love, which is its own protection against intrusion of anything unlike itself, and is also its own assurance of the presence, in exactly the perfect location, of every person, place, condition and thing within the world and affairs of the one who has become that LOVE INCARNATE.

By love, the power of God externalized the universe! By love, each sun and every planet was projected forth, just “so far” and no farther. By love each system of worlds is held within its own orbit, while the entire universe rushes forward through space, and not one small satellite is dropped from its perfect place in that lightning-like sweep of the star-studded mantle of God, as all move toward a destiny and goal known only to the Father, himself, and intuitively felt by his children who live but to serve in his name.

In my particular and individual service to life, I have enjoyed the protection and power of love and have come to such a great understanding of what that little-understood quality really means. It is MASTERY in every sense of the word. To enter the astral realm [which includes the realm in which mankind abides], at the call of the students, I answer the magnetic pull of love (whether it is embodied in a prayer for the dead, by priest or people, or whether it is a call from the discarnate lifestream, which pierces through the astral matter and is picked up by one of the angels who serve in this unhappy realm). When the call to my life comes, it is the love of life or comfort or peace that prompts the call. I answer because I love to fulfill my reason for being. I answer by the power of love, because it was the love of God that

gave me intelligence, free will, and THE OPPORTUNITY TO GROW IN LIGHT.

Through the light of my heart and your heart, we do create for you, through this appearance world now, a PATHWAY OF LOVE, PEACE, COMFORT, OPULENCE, ILLUMINATION AND WELL BEING, physical, mental, emotional and spiritual! Will you feel the light of our heart creating this path before you leave your room each morning, and walk in the way of the angels – through the day – and in the same security as though you passed through one of the rays, which have been made a permanent pathway through the substance of the earth by the Masters?

ARCHANGEL MICHAELS “RING PASS NOT”

By Archangel Michael

Beloved Children of God, do you know how I love you? Can you feel the power of my devotion to your life, knowing as I do, from this octave, the limitations in which you are endeavoring to unfold our God-plan? Yet, in mercy, I must hold back the fullness of that love, in order that your own light may expand, and become your pathway back home.

No man, nor angel, nor God can make the path on which the emancipated spirit rises, except that one, because the path issues out of the heart flame of the individual. I am fortunate, however, in that the Cosmic Law has allowed me to dwell within your heart flame, and so, with every individual endeavor which you make to send forth the pathway to your freedom, I, too, send forth a life wave from my heart and widen that pathway by my love.

If man could know that every step he takes through the journey of experience in the human octave and beyond the

veil, is created and prepared by himself, through the projection of his own energies, out of the primal substance of his own light, he would not build so many “cobblestoned roads,” but rather the soft green paths where his feet would find comfort and ease and peace, as he pursues his individual way.

I have come to make your pathway easy, and as you are endeavoring to be a comforting presence to life, the essence of your own life which pours out from your sweet hearts, will create, for you, a beautiful pathway of light, and my love will help you to melt every stone and obstacle long before you come upon them. Remember that my life flame, flowing through your hearts, can only flow when you make the initial impulse, lest I do for you, what you yourself must do, to become a server in God’s kingdom.

When I reach a person in distress, the love of my heart is a living stream of electronic energy which is my “shield and buckler” – my ring-pass-not – so that I move in the world of shadow, but AM NOT OF IT. The love from my heart holds the soul imprisoned, silent, and in his own orbit, until I can weave from the substance and energy of my life the action of the flame that sets him free. The electronic light, responding to my thoughtform and the command of my feelings, becomes the action of the flame, sword or spear or whatever the requirement may be. The response of the electronic light to my command is the love in the universal light substance to obey! The shadows of lusts and passions that are the chains binding the etheric consciousness of the individual, making it to writhe in agony and restrict the light of God. At my command that imprisoned life loves to respond and throw off the mantle of suffering and become, again, the energy of perfectly-expressed harmony, for the soul loves to be free.

You will see, as you move forward, loving your opportunity and your service, how the hearts of men will love to respond to your endeavors to be a representative of the angelic host at this time.

**THE ONE-POINTED NATURE OF
ANGELIC CONSCIOUSNESS**

By Archangel Michael

Every angelic being, belonging to the court of heaven and SERVING GOD THROUGH RADIATION, embodies some specific radiation, quality, virtue or positive feeling, which is one of the manifold expressions of the nature of divinity! Century after century, age after age, eon after anon, each such being has drawn the stream of primal life essence, which forms the core of the individual flame and qualified that essence with the predominant feeling of his own natural virtue! The nature of the Archangels, the seraphim, the cherubim, and the angels is to represent concentrations of particular God-qualities.

I am privileged to represent the cosmic quality of faith in the all power of the God that flows through and animates every physical heart, that feeds the soul of every lifestream, incarnate or discarnate, that belongs to this evolution. It is my privilege and opportunity to convey my faith, through the feelings, to those who open themselves to my presence and my power. Some people have faith, but it is not anchored in God, it is anchored in the shadows of their own creation. It is for me to radiate faith in God as the only power that can act. It is my hope that some among mankind will so invite my presence that I may fire the consciousness with my conviction and enable them to bear witness to that all power, stim-

ulate interest in His kingdom, and bring that kingdom, through the outer consciousness, into manifestation for this planet, in these years of planetary change.

DEFENDER OF THE FAITH

By Archangel Michael

June 19, 1953

When the veil of maya first began to unfold from the consciousness of the mankind of Earth, it was like a wisp of smoke, soon dissipated by the strong currents of faith and hope – and only to those of us who know the power of “contagion” did it presage a future menace to the souls of men evolving upon the Earth. It has been no easy thing to witness that ever-increasing “fog” that finally shut away the visible presence of the Heavenly Host and the music of the spheres, leaving the outer consciousness of mankind groping in the darkness of confusions that result from the thoughts and feelings of the mass of mankind.

It was when this first contamination of the innocents began, that I offered to become the protector of the soul light in the hearts of men – defender of the faith that keeps the spirit moving onward, despite the appearances that seem to prevail. Century after century have I woven the energies of my life into fanning the fires of hope in the breasts of mankind, cutting away the weaknesses of the other self, and BELIEVING with all the energy and momentum of my being, in the goodness inherent in EVERY MAN. In the full freedom which I enjoy, I am enabled to watch the soul light within the heart of this entire evolution, as well as within the angelic, devic and elemental kingdoms and – wherever the light dims, the shadows encroach upon the happiness of the heart – there I AM! INSTANTLY!

Without vision, the people perish, but I say also, without faith they cannot survive to the eternal day when the cosmic angel of the new dawn draws back the remaining folds of the curtain of maya and all men see the kingdom as it exists now – as it always was, and as it ever shall be, only increasing in perfection with every pulse beat. I AM your FAITH!

“RING-PASS-NOT”-A LIVING REALITY

By Archangel Michael

Sept. 29th, 1957

I am Michael, divine protector and defender of the spiritual light within the hearts of mankind. By the graciousness of the Sun of this system, I have been given opportunity to serve as the prince of the angelic hosts and, in regard to the Archangels and the angelic hosts who serve with them, this is exactly the same office as that held by the Lord Maha Chohan with regard to the Chohans of the Rays.

Now, as the protector and defender of the faith of man in God and the sustaining of that very spirit of faith within the immortal Three-Fold Flame within the heart of every human being, I have gained a reputation for being a rather fierce and warrior-like angel! I would like to repeat some of my words of a short time ago when I said: “My service is to restore to heaven every lifestream who, through self-conscious use of God's pure energy has removed himself from a state of divine harmony and grace. Some of the legends which have sprung up through the centuries about my service to life have some basis in truth.”

I repeat: I am the divine protector of the faith in God of the people of Earth and it is at least part of my task to prepare for entrance to those realms where only harmony and

peace abide, the consciousnesses who, of their own free-will, have not chosen to generate and sustain the harmony which allows them entrance into the divine realms. Do you see? Together with other members of the angelic kingdom and Ascended host, it is my endeavor to train lifestreams who have lost conscious control of their thought and feeling centers, to a point where they are again in God-control of those centers. It is also the activity of the protecting and defending angels to keep within the compass of Earth's atmosphere any radiation which is not qualified with the divine love and peace which fills interstellar space.

Now, this "Ring-Pass-Not" of Blue Flame which you have been told has been established in the atmosphere of Earth at a certain distance out from the planet itself is a real and living thing! It is composed of the living, breathing bodies of the Legions of Blue Flame, tier upon tier, and it was devised after the "laggards" came from the other systems, as the way and means by which the ten billion souls using the Earth as a schoolroom might be kept from polluting interstellar space with their chaos and discord.

These Angels of Blue Flame are of course those who belong to the First Ray and they are great Beings, wielding tremendous power of light. Since THERE ARE NO DISCORDANT VIBRATIONS IN THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE EXCEPT THOSE GENERATED BY EARTH'S EVOLUTIONS, these angels need not protect the Earth against such intrusion of discord from interstellar space as there is now none there.

However, the discordant human creations around individuals, the mass destructive thought and feeling forms which abide in the atmosphere of Earth and the effluvia which flows forth constantly from them, form the mass tides of destructively qualified energy which sweep constantly

back and forth through Earth's atmosphere – these are all imprisoned (as it were) within this “Ring-Pass-Not” of Blue Flame.

Now, it is the joyous service of the angels of this “Ring-Pass-Not” to welcome and admit through this ring into Earth's atmosphere and into the various foci (retreats) of Ascended Master radiation in the Earth, on its surface and in its atmosphere (especially to the half-yearly conclaves at the Royal Teton) Solar Lords, Cosmic Emissaries and interplanetary travelers who may be passing in the vicinity of Earth and who are so joyously willing to expand their own light by giving such service wherever it is required. By the constructive use of your energies in visualizations, decrees and songs, you have made possible (especially recently), the drawing to Earth of Sun Gods and Goddesses from other systems who have answered your calls and have graced us with their presence at the Teton.

You will see, then, that the “Ring-Pass-Not” is not just a static band of light but is actually made up of living intelligences, divinely alert and on guard ever moment of every twenty-four hour period. Therefore, there is no spaceship, “flying saucer” nor occupant thereof that could possibly enter into the atmosphere of Earth with either destructive motive or intent for even without this “Ring” there is no life in any of this universe that could possibly desire to do so.

So, this activity of the “Ring-Pass-Not” of Blue Flame is one which is very close to my heart. It shall remain in the service which it has been giving to the Earth for such a long, long time, until the masses of mankind are taught to use their own life always and only constructively and the causes and cores of those habits which form the seven mortal sins (and their many ramifications) have been removed forever.

Then the discordant EFFECTS which have emanated from those causes and cores and which formed the veil of maya in the first place, will be no more. Quite naturally, since there is no barrier to divine love anywhere in the universe, when you have group activities and you join together in visualizing, decreeing or singing to any Celestial and Divine Beings, these angels of the “Ring-Pass-Not” allow those harmoniously qualified energies to arise and pass out of Earth's atmosphere to become a benediction to all the planets of the system and then upward and on to the Solar Lords and Beings in Superior systems.

In other words, this Protective “Ring” is elastic and intelligent. It is not like a brick wall or wire fence, it is made up of intelligences who have been trained in their service for ages and, WHEN INDIVIDUAL LIFESTREAMS GAIN THE VICTORY OF THE ASCENSION, THEY PASS QUITE EASILY THROUGH THIS “RING” INTO THE ASCENDED MASTERS' REALMS OF LIGHT WHERE THEY THEN DWELL.

Therefore, my service is dual in aspect, shepherding Earth's lifestreams “home” and protecting the harmony of the rest of this universe from the intrusion of discordant effluvia of Earth – which radiation is sometimes very subtle, not too apparent in its very beginning, just as it was when the “laggards” first came to use the Earth as their schoolroom.

Original Trinity Of Association To Be Restored Here

You have been told that it was I who brought the “Holy Innocents” to the Earth in the very beginning of their habitation here. Ascended Masters and angels daily walked and talked with the mankind of Earth in those early ages and

then there was no veil of maya no discordant human creation of any kind between ourselves, the mankind of Earth and the elemental kingdom (the sylphs of the air, the undines of the water, the gnomes of the earth and the salamanders of the fire). You have been told, too, that in the beginning, our planet Earth was just as pure, beautiful and perfect as the Seven Mighty Elohim of Divinity could create it and as the Directors of the Forces of the Elements and the elemental kingdom could prepare it for habitation.

In that day, we had the trinity of activity, association of the angels, Earth's people and the elementals, all lovingly cooperating in daily and hourly association. Now, there is to be the re-establishment of this divine pattern here again. It is the re-instating of the perfect balance of the Holy Trinity in action the divine realm, the human and elemental realms, the governing of all of which will come under the direction of your beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain, as he occupies the office of the Lord of the Seventh Ray, reigning here for the next two thousand years. This "Golden Age" which is now being ushered in by the advent of the Seventh Ray's dominion here shall be permanently sustained and expand forever!

You can readily see that just so long as there exist feelings of antagonism between the elemental and the human kingdoms (builted through centuries of ingratitude on the part of mankind for the selfless and constant services of nature), while there is a rebellion within the feelings of the members of the nature kingdom against mankind's needless and wanton destruction of food and various gifts of nature (to which that nature kingdom has given so much of their very life and energy to produce) the elemental kingdom and mankind cannot be joyously and fully united in co-operative service.

It is only the power of divine love from beloved Neptune and Virgo, Aries and Oromasis (and particularly in their use of the fire element which has transmuted as much of the human effluvia as the Cosmic Law would allow from time to time) which has kept the nature kingdom from rebelling violently and casting back upon the human race in the form of tornadoes, floods and various cataclysmic activities, some of the destructive effluvia of man's own discordant creations.

During these changing times when the Earth and all her evolutions are being purified and freed from much which really never should have been, the Angels of Protection and Faith in God are required to serve even more actively here than ever before. Our glorious Regent (Sanat Kumara) and our Gautama (Lord of the World) have recently asked me if we would allow the Retreat at Banff to remain open for at least seven succeeding months, in order that we might magnetize and radiate forth more of that protecting power through conscious chelas here, through the nature kingdom and through the emotional, mental, etheric and physical vehicles of all mankind embodied here.

Of course, we acquiesced to this request and now find ourselves in possession of an even greater opportunity that of being one of the active retreats in the beginning of this momentous Year of the Angels, 1958. We are extremely grateful for this added opportunity and, even when our retreat closes its especially active service on the 14th of March (1958), although you will have your successive processional through the other retreats at thirty-day intervals from then on, our focus of faith in God shall still remain vibrant, vital and directing its Cosmic Christ protection to the Earth and all its evolutions for some time to come.

Beloved ones, you are now a part of a great cosmic

“change” which is little known and less understood by the minds of the billions of people who belong to the evolutions of this planet. Perhaps it is well that, for the most part, the outer minds of the people are not cognizant of such a “change” because of the tremendous fear which practically dominates many lifestreams. I am eternally grateful for your calls to have the cause and core of all fear removed from yourselves, all mankind and the elemental kingdom as well and I do ask that you continue and increase those calls until each of you has become an absolutely FEARLESS ONE!

Then you will stand in your own place, wheresoever your own God of Light desires you to be, with the Blue Ray of faith in the supremacy of Almighty God and his power over all, this ray directed through your own spinal column, animating your aura and flashing forth into the atmosphere around you as a power of positive energy which can raise into confidence and faith the quality of fear for an entire city, a nation or the planet itself.

Try Not To Personalize Energy

Now, in your daily endeavors as you move upon a comparatively peaceful course of living, you have opportunity hourly (by the use of the Violet Fire) to practice raising the quality of unhappily qualified energy of fear and other discordant feelings, whenever you see such energies acting that are less than the virtues of God. This can and should really be a joy instead of a tedious task, if you will realize that through this practice you are arising into individual mastery.

Again and again the Ascended Masters have said: “Try not to personalize energy.” If that energy is shadowed, depressive, inharmonious or unhappy in any way, that energy

needs forgiveness, purification and redemption. Be not concerned with the facet (personality) through which that “soiled” energy flows. If it is discordant, it is some of God's beautiful life which temporarily has been imprisoned in discord and is now calling for freedom.

Please do not become so concentrated in your attention upon the form through which the “soiled” energy is flowing that you actually add your own resentful feelings to it and thus increase the riptides of those distresses, which riptides sweep constantly back and forth through the Earth's atmosphere. In the name of God! Let us recognize the fact that, wherever there is a sharp word, a depressed feeling, an impatient gesture, wherever you sense heaviness, lethargy, discouragement or any of the negative qualities, try to realize that that energy is really part of the body of glorious Helios and Vesta (or some other Solar Lord if the lifestream is a guardian spirit and has come here from another planet). This life has been imprisoned temporarily through discordant thought and feeling by those who really know not what they do. The opportunity of the wise, then, is the immediate use of the Violet Transmuting Flame and other purifying flames of the Sacred Fire to raise and redeem that discordantly qualified energy, thus not only freeing the energy but gaining personal mastery by the practice of the use of the Sacred Fire as well.

One need not audibly call forth this Sacred Fire if he is in the presence of individuals who need assistance but who are not cognizant of the Ascended Masters and their ability to help them. However, through the power vested in you by the presence of the immortal Three-fold Flame of Eternal Truth anchored within your beating heart, you can silently call forth an all-powerful focus of the Violet Transmuting Flame which

will instantly go into action to control and purify that destructively-qualified energy. You can raise the quality of energy in yourselves as well as in an inanimate object by the use of that flame.

Beloved Serapis Bey told you some time ago that the Ascension Flame was so practical that it could actually tune a piano or “tune-up” a motor. The Ascension Flame could render you many practical services in the restoration of those so-called inanimate objects which you have around you in your home. Individually, I challenge you to invoke that Ascension Flame to blaze up constantly through your homes and see what it will do for the substance and actual appearance of your present furnishings, not to mention what it can and will do (if you will allow it to do so by your feeling of acceptance of its power) to transmute the disharmonies which often arise in family life.

Our beloved Saint Germain long ago promised you assistance in the use of the Violet Transmuting Flame in, through and around your homes, if you will just believe in its reality, efficacy and immediacy of action for you, self-sustained and ever-expanding. So command it to be! If you feel you have not enough faith in its willingness and ability to serve you, ask me to give you MY FEELING OF THAT FAITH WHICH YOU REQUIRE. I live but to express the reality and power of Almighty God as the Supreme Source of this universe and, remember, THE CREATOR IS ALWAYS GREATER THAN HIS CREATION! Therefore, whenever your destructive use of free-will has satiated your feelings with the distressing experiences of the outer world, the everlasting love and mercy within the heart of the Eternal Father are not only willing but able to allow you to come “home,” there to live in invincible, eternal harmony and peace and “go out no more.”

Beloved ones, please believe me for I know whereof I speak! I stood before the throne of your God and mine, long, long ages ago, in the beginning of the habitation of this planet. I stood there then and I stand here today as a servant of that God and of the light within your hearts. I have no other reason for staying in the lower atmosphere of Earth twenty-two hours out of every twenty-four except my very love for your life and my very determination to convey through my radiating into your world my feeling of conviction in the ultimate destiny of each of you as God-beings and the ultimate destiny of the planet Earth and its evolutions as Freedom's Star.

Divine Power, An Aspect of Divine Love

Now, beloved ones, I know that the pressure of energy which is mine to direct is sometimes a little uncomfortable to those who desire the angelic host to be expressions of gentle "motherly love." However, the dynamic release of energy with which I direct my feelings to you is necessary to get through the individual "shells" of thought and feeling in which you live, your personal auras. Think for a moment with me! When the door to the "Compound" was opened to me and I entered therein, think of the energy required of me to be able to pierce the "shell" around individuals there who had refused to bend the knee before the Lords of Karma for centuries, preferring rather to remain within that darkness living their particular "hells" over and over again.

If I had gone in there gently and on tip-toe, lightly touching their worlds with a little wand, (the like of which is sometimes carried by a character portrayed by Mr. Disney), think you I could have reached through to the flame in their hearts? You see, there is the right time for every God activi-

ty! There is a time to release the power of love and there is a time to release the gentleness of love. There is a time for action and there is a time for inactivity. For instance, in the case of a so-called “accident” of the outer world, first it is necessary to remove from the scene of the accident either the individual or the group concerned from further distress or danger and then follows the time of ministrations, rest and peace when those lifestreams are restored to harmony again, according to the best abilities of the ministering ones.

When people speak of me as roaming through the world battling the spirits of evil who seek to destroy the souls of men, those people are not too far wrong. You have not seen (and I pray to the God of Mercy that you shall never have to see) the destructive mass creations, many of which recently have been dissolved, thank God, that would actually smother and kill you, not your physical bodies so much as the constructive desires within you to serve Almighty God or stay upon the pathway of light. Do you think I could approach creations as large as the one which was referred to in “The Seven Mighty Elohim Speak,” when I transmuted the entire mass creation over the continent of Africa, without considerable power and release of positively, God-controlled energy? Beloved ones, those destructive mass creations in the atmosphere of Earth are intelligent (for, after all, they are made of God's misqualified life) and their nature is to seek the ruin of human souls.

When serving in the astral or psychic realms where these creations abide, we must wield a power of light which can and does protect us and sustain our mastery. I would suggest you do likewise! However, the very (shall we say “automatic”) protection which you receive from us, which you often feel but do not yet see with your physical sight (nor

thank heaven do you see the huge and vicious creations of discord in Earth's atmosphere into which you direct our flames and light rays through your decrees), makes you a little lax in calling for your own blazing protective light.

Use Protective Armor Of Light

Beloved ones, there are certain vicious conditions active in the astral realm into which I would not think of entering WITHOUT FIRST PUTTING ON AN ENTIRE ARMOR OF LIGHT. Yet, so often we see you, through mighty decrees, plunging into mass creations of sickness and disease and all manner of distress, just clothed in those Tubes of Light which you have drawn about you (without full faith in their adequacy) and which you puncture every few moments by discordant thought, feeling, spoken word or deed! I am very grateful indeed that you do call those Tubes of Light forth and that you are strengthening them as you continue to call for them and then hold more and more uninterrupted harmony in your worlds.

Now, WHY DO YOU THINK I HAVE OFFERED YOU AGAIN AND AGAIN THE USE OF MY ARMOR OF LIGHT? Please use it, for it is, of course, to completely enfold you in my feelings of protection, my helmet, armor, sword, shield, Cross of Christ, PLEASE PUT THEM ON AND USE THEM BEFORE you go into action, dealing with powers of certain concentrated viciousness of which your outer self knows nothing!

Dear ones, when I see you so sincerely and earnestly making your calls to light, and without adequate protection of the light, I always immediately call in limitless legions of angels around you to give their Christ protection to you. You have no concept of the amount of Cosmic Christ protection which has been necessary to be invoked by myself to enable

you to receive from “On High” through the psychic plane into the lower atmosphere of Earth, the radiation and spoken word of the Archangels, even during this four-day period.

Up until now, most of this protection has been given from our side, but it would be so wonderful if each of you individually and all collectively (when in group activities) were to call my Protective Armor of Light into action BEFORE you call forth and direct the mighty flames and light rays into the rip-tides in the atmosphere of Earth of hate, uncontrolled sex, crime and viciousness of every kind. Unless you had been given this protection by me and our legions in the past, you would not even be here today, nor could there have been anything of a permanent nature anchored into your outer consciousness from the Great Ones to whom you have called, nor could there have been the tremendous purification which has taken place here.

Now it is not that we are not either able or willing to sustain this protection for you, but it is a matter of divine economy. You see, you are all at a point of consciousness now where you are able to hold this protection for yourselves and when you do reach such a consciousness, the great Law requires that you use it! There is a great conservation of energy in the heavenly realms as you have been told. For every project we undertake, we are allotted a certain amount of energy to accomplish that task and, if we are obliged to use that energy to protect you, there is less for us to use in other ways – either to expand your own personal light or our activity. Do you see? SO, IT WILL BE OF TREMENDOUS ASSISTANCE TO US, TO OUR ACTIVITY AND TO YOURSELVES IF, FROM NOW ON, YOU WILL CALL FORTH MORE CONSTANT AND COMPLETE PROTECTION AS YOU PROCEED IN THE SERVICE OF THE LIGHT. WILL YOU TRY?

Silence And Peace Are Not Lethargy

Sometimes it takes actual phenomena to stir up the constructive energies of the etheric body, otherwise the outer self remains unimpressed. For instance, the sun rises each day without sound and so it sets, your Springtime comes and the leaves and flowers unfold quite silently, your harvest comes into being without sound and mankind just accept all these as a matter of course. However, if the sun came up each day with a great roar like thunder and if in your Springtime every flower burst with some sound or other which could be heard throughout your home as well as your garden, I think perhaps mankind would be much more cognizant of the magnificence of the Spring. So, the great cosmic activities of purification and protection which have been going on in, through and around the Earth for sometime now and which are performed in so-called “silence,” are just taken for granted by mankind and accepted in a very placid way.

I do pray to our heavenly Father that all the purifying changes which Earth is passing through will also be accepted in a placid manner by mankind – free from fear and every kind of distress. However, a placid “outside” does not always signify a placid “inside” – so let us all endeavor to make and keep ourselves ALWAYS PLACID WITHIN calm and peaceful of heart, physically, etherically, mentally and emotionally – God-controlled at all times. Now, mind you, I do not mean that you should be lethargic! I mean to be constantly and divinely alert and at peace!

In teaching the outer mind to be at peace, it seems so difficult to gain just that perfect balance between lethargy or indifference and tension. When you tell people to be at peace, they like them to assume the lethargic consciousness

and say: "I'll just do nothing, let God's will be done, I'll fall where I stand." I want you to stand NOW where you fell before! For millions of years you have been failing, ever since you first fell from grace.

Now, in the name of almighty God, I CHARGE YOU INDIVIDUALLY WITH THE CAPACITY AND POWER TO STAND SERENE AND POISED IN THE FAITH THAT GOD CAN CONTROL EVERY PERSON, PLACE, CONDITION AND THING AT YOUR CALL, knowing as well that my presence is always with you, that my life is yours to command, for I am the servant of your spiritual self! As I have often said, I have followed you along many highways and byways of existence: through about just ever dark spot you could find and again and again I have drawn you away from there by the magnetic power of my great love for you. Now, you are on the upward path again and your light is expanding.

Returning to the subject of your Tubes of Light. You have drawn them about you, but looking upon you, I see that THEY ARE PRETTY UNDEFINED IN TEXTURE, BECAUSE YOU HAVE NOT AS YET COMPLETELY ACCEPTED THEIR EFFICACY TO SERVE YOU. Dear God, make those Tubes of Light around each one so powerful that they actually become for them the Armor of Light of the First Ray.

The beloved Polaris and Magnus (the Great Beings whose light rays form the actual axis of the Earth itself) are radiating the Blue Flame from the very heart of the planet up through its substance and all that lives upon it, not only those embodied but those who also belong to the Earth who are now at inner levels, out of embodiment at this time.

Since the qualities of the Blue Flame of the First Ray are both faith and protection, this radiation today is anchoring in through and around all it contacts assistance in the ability to

accept the truth of the innate goodness of God, acceptance of the realization that all discord and evil of every kind are created by the human misuse of life and this flame is also disabusing the consciousness of mankind of any acceptance that a good and loving God could or would inflict upon mankind or sustain any kind of evil as a punishment for any one or all of his creations.

This I do now decree: Mankind shall learn to know our good God as a Father of the tenderest divine love and mercy and they shall be big enough to take upon their own shoulders the responsibility for misqualifying life, acknowledging honestly that the destructive experiences and sufferings which they sometimes endure are the result and return of their own voluntary magnetization and misqualification of life. Then mankind will cease to accept as the will of God sickness of mind or body, age, disease and decay of flesh and all its attendant ramifications of imperfection. THESE APPEARANCES ARE NOT THE WILL OF GOD, for his will is peace, purity, happiness, health, limitless supply of every good thing, with never a shadow of distress of any kind.

Think Of The Constancy Of Nature!

Think for a moment about the nature kingdom and how it continues, season after season, year after year, thus to fulfill the will of God by giving you the beauty, fragrance and color of the flowers in the gardens, sustains the heavenly blue of the sky and the twinkling stars therein, that blessed Sun to illumine the Earth by day and radiating its life-giving warmth to all that is, keeping the water element as clean as possible and the air purified so that mankind may continue to breathe the refreshing ozone, the harvests come and go, even though often wantonly wasted and destroyed by the

recipients of these bountiful gifts.

Beloved ones, perhaps you do not know that WHEN OUR BELOVED SANAT KUMARA FIRST CAME TO THIS EARTH, AT THE TIME WHEN THE AXIS HAD ALREADY BENT TO ABOUT 45 DEGREES AND ANY FURTHER "BENDING" WOULD HAVE BEEN TOTALLY DISASTROUS TO THIS PLANET AND THE EVOLUTIONS UPON HER, THE NATURE KINGDOM GAVE NOTICE THAT THEY WOULD NO LONGER PRODUCE THEIR GIFTS FOR A MANKIND SO FILLED WITH DISCORD AND LACK OF APPRECIATION OF THEIR SERVICES AND HARVESTS. Think you not that was a dark hour in Earth's history? Just think what would happen here if, FOR JUST ONE YEAR, the nature kingdom refused to give of its substance which sustains your bodies' life in just food and drink alone!

However, disaster was avoided by the tremendous release of beloved Sanat Kumara's divine love, that love which is the motivating power of the entire universe. Through the coming of his very presence here and that of the THREE KUMARAS WHO CAME WITH HIM (as well as the loving assistance from those nine hundred lifestreams who volunteered to precede the coming of Sanat Kumara and prepare Shamballa as a home for him here), there was the needed ease and peace brought to the nature kingdom including the elementals. Then they said: "Well if these Great Beings are willing to leave Venus to stay with this 'Dark Star,' if Polaris and Magnus are willing to keep the axis from bending further, if the great Solar Lords and Cosmic Law are willing to give the Earth another opportunity to be sustained as a jewel in the solar necklace, we will continue to supply the substance for mankind as they live upon the planet." That was millions of years ago!

Cultivate Feelings of Appreciation

In the book of “The Seven Mighty Elohim Speak,” the Elohim of Peace describes to you in detail just how he became a little yellow flower and appeared season after season as such a little flower for millions of years! You see, those little elementals have to spend a great deal of time and energy to learn how to actually become the form of that which they wish to create, let us say, for instance, a lima bean. They first become the form themselves and into that form they draw the substance which makes that particular vegetable, or whatever it is. When their service is completed, they return to the nature temple and teacher who sent them forth. Then, some folks just don't like lima beans! There has been much of some little being's energies go into the creation of just one of those beans, think of it! Then think of the disrespect and ingratitude people have for and toward food. They reject this and reject that, and are so “fussy” concerning the gifts given them so freely. Think of the variety of harvests which are provided for the people of this Earth in order that all may not have to eat the same thing and may have a change of food from time to time.

After beloved Sanat Kumara came and the elemental kingdom finally decided that they would continue to grow and give to the people that which was for their sustenance, the elementals spoke together in counsel and said: “How about just one kind of harvest, for instance wheat? Let the people do with that as they will and make as much of that as they can.” Then the great Directors of the Forces of the Elements replied: “No, we shall give them a diversity of crops – wheat, rye and other cereals, vegetables and fruits of many kinds and description. We shall also continue in the diversification of flowers, trees and shrubs.” Dear people, you have been saved much distress of which you know nothing,

through the constancy of endeavor of many Beings who have loved and served you, as well as all the rest of life, regardless of the lack of appreciation for those gifts.

You know, beloved ones, there is not one even here in this room who has not, at one time or another, in this life alone, rejected some of nature's gifts as repellent (whether in food or otherwise), when some individual elemental gave of his or her own life to create and sustain that. Now let us come to a point of FEELING gratitude, gratitude that you do not have to eat the same thing all the time! Be grateful that there is such a diversity of form for your enjoyment. If you do not wish to partake of that substance, at least bless it! Thank life for having created it and make the call that it will fulfill its divine plan for being, whether that concerns your own life or not. NEVER DESPISE ANYTHING! You cannot be a chela of the realm of love while you despise any part of life, its creations or anything which nature has provided for some part of life to use. If you feel that the energy within that form is not good, with your present knowledge of the use of the Violet Transmuting Flame, you can raise the quality thereof by passing the Violet Flame through it. (This in no way suggests the eating of meat) [comment by Editor, "Journal of the Bridge to Freedom"].

Now, perhaps you do not like loud music, First Ray People, or some kind of food or drink, that "mild dislike" is all a ramification of hate which is a repellent force and which is part of the effluvia of human creation. When you come to the Archangel consciousness (which I am endeavoring today to convey to you) of loving life free, then you may be positive all right, BUT POSITIVELY LOVING AND KIND AND FORGIVING TO ALL THAT IS!

Suppose I hadn't liked the people in the "Compound." I certainly had no particular affinity for the distress they had

consciously created all through the ages – but suppose I had said: “Oh they have created so much discord, let them stay there!” No! That is not Divinity's way. Divinity's way is that of forgiveness and redemption, FREEDOM THROUGH THE REQUALIFICATION OF ENERGY, IMPERSONALLY! IMPERSONALLY! So, if you do not like some other religious denomination or race or creed, that is a ramification of that same quality of hate.

Therefore, any manifestation of life which is repellent to you is simply opportunity for you to requalify that energy. YOU CAN DO IT! God has given you dominion over all the substance of land and sea and all the creatures which dwell thereon and therein, through the power and use of the creative word “I AM,” the focus of which is anchored within the immortal Three-fold Flame of Eternal Truth which beats every physical heart. You can raise the quality of music, you can raise the quality of service in all religions and churches, you can raise the quality of energy in all races without even speaking a word, by the use of the Violet Transmuting Flame just so long as you remain POSITIVELY LOVING GOD, POSITIVELY LOVING LIFE and honestly asking that the cause and core of dislike, resentment, rebellion and hate be removed from them and replaced by the perfection of their divine plan fulfilled. Then do not struggle with or against those things! That is one of the reasons for our being here, to help you! This is why I am here, to help you and all Earth's evolutions to be free. For what other reason would we stay?

The causes and cores of human distresses are often buried deep within the etheric bodies, dear ones. A few of you have seen surgeons remove a bullet from a wound and you know that it sometimes takes a bit of probing. In these days of such opportunity for complete and eternal purification, the Mighty Astrea comes instantly at your conscious call with her Circle and Sword of Blue Flame to remove the causes and

cores of all human distresses, I am here with my Sword of Blue Flame, and all of the activities from above which the Ascended Host and Cosmic Beings are and have, all these are available to you! JUST LET US INTO YOUR WORLDS!

Oh God of life and light In thy mighty name "I AM," I call to you for assistance in opening the consciousness of Earth's people to the reality of the angelic host, to the place where they will allow the angels into their worlds, to abide there as divine friends and fellow-servers of the light, until the completion of this task of purifying the Earth and her evolutions. Because I know that you always answer every call, IT IS DONE RIGHT NOW! Thank you for attention to me and my words of love to you! Good morning!

INVOCATION TO ARCHANGEL MICHAEL

Beloved Archangel Michael, Prince of the Heavenly Host, and Defender of the Faith! In the name and by the power of my I AM Presence, I ask you to:

FAN the fires of faith in my heart and the hearts of all mankind everywhere! Where the experiences of life, in the physical appearance world, or in the astral realms, have caused that faith to burn low – let thy majestic presence stand constantly by the side of each one requiring thy assistance! Rekindle the hope and confidence of men in the power of God and the supremacy of his love over all human appearances and all seeming opposition to the manifestation of HIS will through all the kingdoms evolving in and upon our Earth today!

FIRE! FIRE! FIRE! us all with thy fully-gathered cosmic momentum of FAITH in the ALL-power of the light that beats our hearts! So be it!

THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE SECOND RAY**TO BELOVED ARCHANGEL JOPHIEL**

Jophiel, dear Archangel,
 Come! And bring Illumination's Flame!
 We call – come! And teach all
 The power of creation in God's name!
 Sadness turns to gladness
 When the angels walk and talk with men –
 Hasten, dear Archangel, that glorious age upon
 our Earth again!
 Jophiel, friend and brother,
 Teaching angels, masters and all men,
 Illumine all that's human
 And raise the Earth to God's great heart again!
 Our praise to thee all ways
 And to those who serve with thee as well,
 For thy Flame of Wisdom
 Which comes to Earth fore'er with us to dwell
 Jophiel, God's anointed,
 Let Thy overwhelming love release!
 Help all give obedience
 That brings forgiveness, healing and God's peace!
 We call – come and raise all!
 Free the Earth and all that is thereon!
 Let LIGHT take dominion.
 By love divine expand the cosmic dawn!
 Jophiel, we all bless thee!
 Unascended friends who love thee well –
 Grateful for thy service
 To all the Earth so great no tongue can tell!
 Attend all! And ascend all
 Who with dear Serapis victory claim –
 Freedom's gifts of glory –
 We call for Jophiel and his dear heart flame!

(Melody: "The Sweetest Story Ever Told" (Key of F))

BELOVED JOPHIEL SPEAKS:

March 21, 1954

Sons and daughters of the most high living God, I come this morning from the heart of that mighty sun behind the sun of which you sang so beautifully this morning. Through the energies of my being I bring to you the personal gratitude and message of the Sun God, who bows before your light in gratitude for the worded expression of love.

Magnificent indeed before the Solar Lords of our kingdom, the galaxies that rise, like glorious crowns, one upon the other into eternal light, to hear from a shadow planet rising, much praise to that great father of all the suns belonging to this system!

Magnificent indeed, beloved fire spirits that wear so gracefully and lightly the garments of flesh, is the raising of your voices, the blending of your heart flames, the sweet pink essence rising from your feeling worlds! Do you realize that on its upward course toward its goal, a hymn of praise to the Central Sun must pass through every superior system and gathering there the energies of the beings in that system sensitive to praise and adoration. It goes forth with added impetus until it reaches the throne of the eternal father. It is amplified by all the suns and planets that are above that universe to which you have dedicated your life! One spark may start a forest fire, one drop of water may start a Spring flood tide as it melts at the top of the great glaciers! Magnificent are those who set the primal impulses into motion and the rhythm thus begun, expanding and expanding, in wave after wave, knows no periphery to blessings and love FOR THERE IS NO PERIPHERY TO THE UNIVERSAL!

You, beloved ones, more than once, not only in this

short but fruitful embodiment, but though the ages, have joined the sparks within you hearts together and from those sparks created a flame which has pierced through the shroud of Earth into interstellar space! In this life alone, your names are written in the Books of Eternal Life for service!

From the sun behind the sun, from the parents of our system, and from parents of every galaxy, I bring to you Light! Light! Light! into your souls, into your spirits, into your consciousnesses. You shall know what Illumination's Flame can mean when you have used the limited consciousness so well in service! Do you know what it is for God free beings, looking through the veil of your limitations, to see you using in that limitation every cell and atom of your beings in service? Well we know that if in limitation you serve, what shall be your service in your full freedom? How many men and women say "When I have attained I shall serve my Lord?" THE MEASURE OF A MAN OR WOMAN IS IN WHAT HE DOES IN THE ETERNAL NOW! There is not a living, breathing soul within this room who is not weaving out of the eternal NOW, immortality for a planet; immortality for the souls upon it; God Freedom for every elemental imprisoned in destructive thoughts and feeling forms; resurrection for Virgo; resurrection for Aries; and initiations into superior systems for Helios and Vesta themselves.

Now, I shall ask you to be comfortable, to be seated, to be receptive and to be happy!

Today is an anniversary, beloved hearts! It was on this day that Lord Michael and the entire evolution began their progress on the planet Earth! The great sun of our system, the beloved Vesta and Helios, chose the opening of the Spring solstice for the incarnation of the first group of lifestreams, in order that the Earth might offer its greatest

beauty its greatest perfection, its greatest harmony and its greatest fertility to the souls who so bravely chose to experience upon this planet the lessons required to become masters of energy.

Nine hundred years passed before the first soul took embodiment, nine hundred years before the heavens opened. The Path of Living Flame formed, directed from the sun to the Earth. Lord Michael, the guardian spirits, and the mankind of Earth began that majestic descent. The beloved Amaryllis, Goddess of Spring, came Earthward! Through the rhythm of her own heartbeat, drawing on the sweeping cosmic interstellar tide she created a springtime through the power of the Resurrection Flame, the power of the great nature currents. Nine hundred springs came and went before the mankind of Earth was invited!

I remember well that day! Some of you, too, remember within your immortal hearts! I remember the presence of that great goddess Amaryllis, the beloved Virgo, the beloved Neptune, the beloved Aries as they stood to welcome the descending glory of that mighty procession; the beloved Helios and Vesta standing at the upper end of the ray, the beloved beings representative of the elementals and the directors of those great kingdoms, standing with the spirit of Spring.

So it is not idly that you honor Spring today. It is not by chance that that beautiful melody, the exquisite words to Spring are combined to send up that song of the Goddess of Spring. It is not by accident that Lord Michael and myself chose this day to use this mighty forcefield you have created by your own life energy to resurrect again a remembrance and a consciousness of the purpose of incarnation, the purpose for which this beautiful shining, radiant planet was giv-

en to mankind, to bring again to its same God-estate the kingdoms of nature, the kingdoms of human kind, the despoiled body of Earth, water and air and to give the angelic kingdom its rightful place as co-workers with mankind.

You know, all of the great things have been done all through the ages and on all the planets by the FEW! We cannot count on the consciousness that measures success in numbers, for it is never the masses but the few that form the hope for the fulfillment of a vision or design of merit. Only two beings in the heart of the sun create a planetary system! Seven Elohim created the planets! There are only seven Archangels through whose consciousness, bodies and worlds flows all of the energy for the seven mighty rays to nourish the spiritual natures of the human, elemental and angelic kingdoms. Seven Chohans govern, control, guide, counsel and evolve ten billion lifestreams upon the planet Earth!

Do you see then, that you, the students, were chosen as the heart of the endeavor, as the hope of the world, as the magnetic forcefield to draw myself and others into the atmosphere of Earth that we may share our consciousness with you and then you, as you choose, form the pulse beat to send it forth to the people. You are in numbers far more than we, the Archangels, the Chohans of the Rays, the Elohim of Creation, or the beings from the sun!

You are the heart of a magnificent expression, one which you do not fully realize – one which the human mind cannot conceive in its fullness! There must be recreated, established and sustained a rhythm through which the Ascended Host of Light may pour the nourishment, the energies, the actual worded instruction and plans into the psychic and astral realm, where the ten billion souls belonging to this evolution

must abide from time to time. It is the way by which they may be fed, their souls awakened, their spirits stirred, their lifestreams purified and their inner consciousnesses encouraged to a point where they can emit more Light!

The energies you have given over these past eighteen or twenty years represent your life—that means every electron that has passed through your precious, sincere bodies, as you walked the streets toward your sanctuary, as you cleaned it, as you decorated it, as you sustained it through the investment of your moneys! Through these energies, beloved hearts, you have made for us a magnetic center into which we come with ASSURANCE! We come with a feeling of WELCOME! We come with a realization that our words will not be locked away in sealed containers of knowledge but will be VITALIZED, ENERGIZED, AND DIRECTED through your magnificent application, class work and through your other contributory energies in literature, until it covers this Earth!

Beloved ones, in the name of the heavenly host I represent, I give you gratitude, gratitude, gratitude, for this service! We are giving light, but we cannot give it lightly. We give this Light to set the planet free! We give this light to finish, once and for all, the sorrow, the degradation, the disease, the shadows that yet engulf and desire to really smother the spiritual natures of the entire race!

You know, it has been said “One with God is a majority” and that is an eternal truth. One man’s vision brought the Santa Maria across the Atlantic! One man’s vision established a free America! One man’s light transfigured a body and ascended it in the presence of five hundred people! ONE INTELLIGENCE, GOD DIRECTED, HAS MORE THAN ONCE SAVED THIS PLANET FROM DISSOLUTION! IN HUNDREDS OF YEARS THERE WAS SOMETIMES ONLY ONE LIFESTREAM INCARNATE

WHO HELD THE CONNECTION BETWEEN THE HUMAN AND THE DIVINE! JUST PRECEDING THE COMING OF SANAT KUMARA FOUR LIFESTREAMS WERE ALL THAT REMAINED FOR WHOM THE KARMIC LAW SAW REASON TO BELIEVE LIFE COULD BE SUSTAINED ON EARTH! Four individuals out of ten billion, and yet it was enough!

While one man, one woman, desires the sustenance of a planet, while two strong feet are planted upon this Earth, with a heart anchored into God's heart, THE PLANET MUST SURVIVE BECAUSE ONE, IN THE AUTHORITY OF THE I AM IS THE PRESENCE OF ALMIGHTY GOD AT WHATEVER POINT OR PLACE THAT FOCUSED FLAME ABIDES!

“VICTIMS OF CIRCUMSTANCE?” – NONSENSE! You are masters through the flame of eternal light and joined together in a conscious living bond as you have been through the years! Magnificent are the energies you have drawn, the conditions you have dispelled, the protection you have given to Saint Germain's endeavor from the beginning, which enabled our previous representative to sustain it to this present day! Little does the outer self know that the sincere heart calls of others sometimes sustains the endeavor, which ego claims for self!

Beloved ones, I come to stimulate within you a realization that the Earth's bent axis is yet held within the arms of love and that that great blazing light, through which you sustain the rhythmic outpourings in class work, is one of the main reasons why she has been sustained to this present hour!

My endeavor, my service to life, consists in the teaching of the consciousness, enabling it to discover within itself that which is the power of Light. At the beginning of individualization upon the planet Earth, the Archangels were asked to represent the seven rays. So, for the planet Earth, I was the

first World Teacher, having been succeeded in my time by those great and mighty friends, the beloved Gautama Buddha, the beloved Lord Maitreya, our beloved Jesus and others.

In your groups, among those who have arisen on the vital energies of your life into the ascension, there are over eleven who have joined the Brothers of the Golden Robe. All of them have joined me here this morning, so you are well represented among those legions whose energies are devoted to teaching the human consciousness the power that is within light.

In the great second realm and sphere, all the beings representing the three evolutions are given THE EDUCATION REQUIRED FOR THEM TO BECOME MASTERS OF ENERGY and in turn capable of carrying the instruction to those who desire it and wish to evolve upon the ladder of evolution to its ultimate perfection.

In the first realm, where God-ideas originate, there are generated all the beautiful ideas from the heart of God which never have been grasped in their fullness, because there are not enough intelligences who can possibly ACCEPT ALL THE IDEAS FROM THE UNIVERSAL FIRST CAUSE and externalize them. The generating center of the mind and heart of God and the divine thoughts and ideas that are proceeding constantly from his great consciousness are such, that even if every being on this Earth and all of those in the angelic and elemental kingdoms, grasped an idea every second and externalized it perfectly, YOU WOULD NOT EVEN THEN HAVE TOUCHED THE TREASURE HOUSE OF THE UNCLAIMED! So you have marvelous opportunity to magnetize divine ideas and within each such idea is the way and means of fulfilling it. It is the cosmic seed of the father thrown out into universal space and your consciousness is the magnet, the individual

field, into which that idea may be sown by your free will, be nourished, developed and externalized.

Mankind, for the most part, through the use of the magnetic power of their consciousness, draw into themselves the ideas from the lower atmosphere, from the psychic and astral realm, as well as the suggestions of other human beings, the suggestions through the written word, the radio, the moving picture, and the more degraded suggestions from the psychic and astral realms. Then, through thought and feeling, they nourish, energize and externalize them in form. So, it is encouraging to know that mankind has not lost the power and capacity to externalize the ideas of the Earth, and in that capacity, when they are trained and instructed, they can externalize the ideas of the Father!

I do not wish to become too technical because I always sense the capacity, the receptivity and the consciousnesses with which I deal. You must excuse me because for the most part I work completely at the causal level in the Second Sphere; even the Lord Maitreya, himself descends very seldom below that realm of action. The beloved Kuthumi and many others are working in the lower realms, but those of us who have worked cosmically for countless aeons of time do not often contact unascended mankind as individuals. Thus I shall try to be as simple as possible in this explanation.

Ideas are constantly emanating from the mind of Helios and Vesta, from the mind and heart of all those who dwell in the Electronic Belt around the sun. They are the divine desires that fill the universe. As they pass into the Second Sphere there are exquisite angels, exquisite Cosmic Beings, exquisite devas and elementals of high development who open their consciousness to grasp those ideas, and draw them into themselves.

The idea then is designed into a workable form. It may

be an idea for a planet and that is designed by some Great Being into a beautiful sphere with mountains and seas and so forth. It may be an idea for a home, and that home then is designed by a being as he himself chooses through initiative. It may be just an idea for a musical composition and then in turn it is externalized by some being.

In the Second Sphere ideas become crystallized. They take on form. Now, in your own world it is much the same. You receive perhaps an abstract idea . . . "I would love to take a journey" you say. Then your mind, which would represent the 65 Second Sphere, will say "Very well, we will take the abstract and fashion it. We will design a trip to Bermuda, to England, to some specific place." You might receive an idea for a new home. Then your mind would take that idea and perhaps it would say "I would like a home of eight rooms, with an acre of ground." "I would like a home of certain design." It is in the Second Sphere that the abstract impulses and ideas are crystallized into workable form. Do you see?

The desire which in itself signifies its origin "de sire" meaning "of the Father" then takes on form. When you look upon your plan for your gift, for your home, you draw it down into the Second Sphere. If it pleases you, your feelings rush into it, you energize the form and the pressure of your feeling gives it life and brings it into manifestation. Do you understand?

That is our service in the Second Sphere. In this realm are accepted these exquisite ideas, many of them are lowered into the Third Sphere, energized by the feelings of those mighty beings who dwell therein and then they are carried into the various channels in the lower realms which can best externalize them.

The great Venetian and the beloved Maha Chohan render the service of “channeling” the separate ideas, and thoughts energized by feeling, to whichever one of the Seven Chohans can find an incarnate pupil who will receive and externalize them.

It is a magnificent thing to see the orderly system by which creation takes place. We will go back to the idea of your home. When the Chohan (in this case it would be Seraapis receives a perfect design for a home or a palace, he, in turn, looks for an architect or some lifestream who is sensitive enough to externalize that beauty. Then he sends a beam of his attention and the actual picture of it into the consciousness of the architect or the individual who desires to have a home of perfection. It is externalized by the individual if the person perseveres in the idea, or it remains in the ethers and floats around, hoping somebody else will pick it up. If not picked up it will disintegrate after a time and return to the universal.

Many an individual is living in a home today which was designed at inner levels for another. You see, dear hearts, the whole atmosphere and the etheric realm, which is so close to your Earth, is filled with these ideas. They however, cannot burst through into the physical appearance world because there are no open doors in consciousness to receive them. Mankind is so busy connecting its consciousness with everything in the outer that it never gets still enough to connect the consciousness with the realm which is above, wherein abides every good and perfect thing, waiting to complete itself in the physical appearance world.

The Master Saint Germain said a short time ago in council “There is no need to suffer limitation because the Seventh Sphere is literally ‘bursting’ with perfection and yet there are so few physically embodied lifestreams who will open themselves until they have a physical manifestation.

If they again return to the universal from the Etheric Realm, they have not completed the fullness of their individualization. They are waiting acceptance by the receptive consciousness of mankind. If the senses can be taken away from limitation, taken away from appearances, taken away from lack and placed upon the fullness that is within this sphere just above you, (in fact it is interpenetrating your own) precipitation would be mastered.

Beloved ones, it is so magnificent. I work, you see, so much in this Second Sphere. I see the beauty in these great temples. Oh! That you might see the glory of the Topaz Temples of Light! Those great mighty domes are shining with the light of the beings who are within them, as well as the radiation of the flame which is within the jewels themselves! Oh! That you might see them and bring back that memory! Within them are completed compositions of such magnificence and beauty, which are given to the Venetian and which he, in turn, endeavors to give to composers on Earth, that would really transform this star in a day!

Oh, the magnificence in industry and commerce! The magnificence in architecture; the magnificence in painting and art; the magnificence in education; but all of this must be channeled through some receptive consciousness because GOD NEEDS A BODY! That seems harsh in a way and yet is a magnificent gift, for God so loved the world that he chose to allow the people of the Earth themselves to have the joy of contributing to the creation, and the sustaining of the Golden Age and the Kingdom of Heaven on Earth.

You know yourselves that what is given you outside of yourself is in no way as satisfactory as that in which your own energies have been blended, and which has received the stimulation which comes from the combination of your own thought and feeling. Then you rejoice indeed. Then you

know the happiness it is to be a creator, whether it be a simple song; whether it is in the cultivation of a small farm plot or whether it is in the designing of a beautiful picture. That is the reason for your being, namely to become a conscious creator, to draw life's energy, to mold it according to your own God design, to take some of these designs which are the ideas of the Father, plant them within your consciousness and bring them to fruition.

Oh, blessed ones, blessed ones! There is so much at hand! Didn't your Jesus say "The Kingdom of Heaven IS AT HAND" and it is! All around you within this room in which I stand this morning, literally presses the perfection from Saint Germain's Sphere – yours to accept! Open the doors of your consciousnesses, nourish those thoughts and feelings, those exquisite ideas and bring them into form, for truly, "One with God is a majority."

You are blessed beyond all peoples for what you have done. You are blessed beyond all peoples for our faith, your love, your loyalty, your fidelity, and your constancy! Oh, how I love you! I have heard much of you from the members of my brotherhood. I have heard much of your merit but in coming I find it even exceeds their glowing expressions. Oh, the soul light of man is precious. The spark is eternal. We have dedicated the millions of years of existence that we have known, to developing life. It is our reason for being. The nourishing and unfolding of your heart flames is a joy of our every breath. Dear to us you are beyond all words to record! Blessed you are, for you walk in the name of the Lord. You live to externalize his law and you have manifested through the flaming light that rises to all the universes of all systems, that people on the planet Earth do love the light and can emit light with enough pressure so that it pierces through into interstellar space, into the heart of the great First Cause!

In the blessings of the sun behind the sun, in the blessings of the physical sun, in the blessings of the spirit of Spring, and my own humble self, I leave you now, enfolded in love, in light, and in promise!

DISCRIMINATION INDISPENSABLE
An Address By Beloved Archangel Gabriel

Flourtown, PA, July 2, 1958

Hail children of God that walk for a time the ways of Earth!

I am Gabriel, the messenger of the Lord, come always to bring good tidings of grace and joy to every lifestream who can receive my presence, who can accept my reality and who desires deep within the heart, to know the joy of holding the immaculate concept for themselves, their fellowmen, the sweet Earth and all life that is upon it. I have come many times as such a messenger from on high!

People in every civilization, who were endeavoring to sustain the magnificence of God's Life and God's Will and God's Way, when they were filled with Grace, a constant listening consciousness for divinity and were not diverted, constantly, by the voices of the many outer activities with which they were surrounded, were able to hear my message and on many occasions to see me face to face!

The import of remaining in a state of Grace cannot be over emphasized to any earnest and sincere chela who intends to pass from the outer shrouded consciousness of the masses into the awakened, liberated God-free state of the illumined.

The Ingredients Of Grace

Beloved ones, it has been described in detail to you, the activities that are ingredients of a constant state of grace. They embody the mercy of almighty God, the peace and balance that is held within your own Holy Christ Flame, the knowledge of the truth which has been presented, century after century, to lifestreams who chose to accept portions of it, to utilize portions of it, and who have placed it on the shelves of libraries, the greater majority of those truths. Grace means purity of motive. It is a most subtle initiation wherein you are able to stand apart from the personality and measure honestly the motivating power behind your action and prepared action.

Grace contains a true abiding love for God, a love that is in the feelings and not on the lips or in the mind of the outer consciousness, a love for God that cognizes, in feeling, THAT ONE, IN DIGNITY WITH GOD, IS A MAJORITY OVER ALL HUMAN CREATION AND ALL DISTURBING APPEARANCES, and love and reverence for the divine Hierarchy who, through the mercy of the law have passed through the veil of maya created by mankind, and who stand before you, time and time again, giving of their love and their life to help you to redeem those energies that have been distorted and to set you free from that karma that you have created through the misuse of free will, a love for your fellowman in distress, for the animal kingdom and elemental kingdom and all imprisoned life, even so-called inanimate objects – that is a part of grace.

Grace contains within it discrimination, discretion, the capacity to cognize the truth and to cognize and reverence Divinity's presence in your midst, and to cognize, also, the petty outer consciousness of those with whom you must deal in your capacities as sanctuary or group directors, and in

your family and business associations, the discretion to cognize the Holy Christ Selves within them, and to place where it belongs, in the Violet Transmuting Flame, all of those petty differences of every kind.

Grace contains within it illumined faith in the power of God to render service to all life everywhere, knowing that the Father and Mother God who created you and everyone of the individualized beings using this Earth as a planetary home, certainly wishes for you and yours, and all of mankind, the very best. He created you, my beloved ones, in his own image, in his very likeness, endowed with the magnificent, immortal Three-fold Flame, which beats the heart of the White Fire Being from whence came forth your Electronic Presence and from whence then came forth your Holy Christ Selves, around which was coalesced the beautiful forms that you wore when you, either as holy innocents, or as protectors from other stars, came first to the planet Earth and chose to use her as your hostess.

Children, Be Thou Filled With Grace !

When I came to beloved Mary, as I promised to do before the birth of Jesus, it was possible for me to give confirmation to her and strength to her in the time when she required it most, because she was, despite all of the personal aggravations, in a state of listening grace! All through her blessed life she remained so, and so I could easily say, "Hail! Thou Mary, filled with Grace!" So say I now to you, guardian spirits from other stars, human beings belonging to this Earth, imprisoned angels, elevated elementals, "Hail, children, be thou filled with grace!" May the great Mother Mary so imbue you with that grace that you, feeling it, KNOW the comfort that abides within it.

Beloved ones, all men and women, unascended, seek

confirmation of truth but mostly they seek it through phenomena. Some of the earnest and sincere students who have made the pass-over at Easter time into the new era of dignity, reverence and beauty can understand that phenomena, by itself, is not a lasting confirmation for your faith in the Divine Beings who have lived, loved and served you through the ages, for the outer mind, the human consciousness is a very unsettled entity.

Flames And Rays Versus Phenomena

The greatest phenomena performed will not convince the soul of the efficacy of the divine powers to act, but the cosmically directed flames and rays called forth, in the name of anyone of the Cosmic Beings and the Ascended Masters and CHARGED silently when discretion indicates, audibly when discrimination directs, will FILL the feelings and world of any lifestream who chooses to experiment with the powers of invocation that are held within the consciousness of my beloved Brother Zadkiel, beloved Holy Amethyst, the beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain and the blessed Portia.

The power of these rays and flames is also for the purpose of establishing upon this Earth, again, the pristine purity and perfection which it knew before the first Manu and the holy innocents came forth, until that holy, immaculate, concept for this planet Earth, is re-established through the self-conscious endeavors of those embodied, disembodied, and awaiting embodiment, who, century after century have despoiled the perfection of this sweet planet, this planet into which Helios and Vesta and the great Elohim and Archangels and the Hierarchy have poured so much love, and which Sanat Kumara, in all his love, saved from dissolution by an exile long in patience.

Be Ready To Meet Saint Germain !

Pray to God that when the veil of maya is dissolved and your Lord and King Saint Germain and his Goddess Portia stand forth in the atmosphere, that you are ready emotionally, mentally, etherically and physically, and that you can face this great and gracious son of heaven who has loved you so long, served you so faithfully and trusted you beyond all human powers to describe. May you look upon him and hear those words, "Well done, my good, my faithful child." It is worth centuries of endeavor, not alone one short life, to be received by your Master and know that you have done your best.

Measure Not Your Light Against The Light Of Another

Remember beloved ones, that each one's best is not the same. The developed capacities and powers of each lifestream are determined by the star, the planet, the system, the sun to which they belong, by the service that they have rendered at inner levels, and by what they have done with life, personality after personality, embodiment after embodiment and, in-between embodiments, as well. Therefore, measure not your light against the light of any other man, but measure your light silently when you are at home, in a period of introspection and retrospection.

Your light living in the chalice of your heart, your light, the Holy Christ Flame expanding through you, is all that you will be judged by when you leave this earthly sphere and stand before the Karmic Board. As that flame expands, as your aura becomes more beautiful, have you left behind you a trail of light and a beam of light for those following after you? THINK ABOUT IT! ONE DAY, EACH ONE UNASCENDED,

SHALL SO STAND, SHALL FACE HIS SPONSOR, SHALL FACE THE KARMIC BOARD, SHALL FACE THEIR GOD! YOU WILL TAKE NOTHING WITH YOU BUT THE RECORDS IN YOUR ETHERIC GARMENT AND YOUR SOUL AND THE LIGHT THAT YOU HAVE EXPANDED FROM WITHIN YOUR HEART. When you bring in your sheaves, beloved ones, you are stripped of personality, you are ONE in a long line of those who come into the Halls of Karma and stand before that august body. THE KNOWLEDGE YOU HAVE RECEIVED IN THIS EARTH LIFE, ALONE, AND THAT WHICH YOU HAVE DONE WITH IT, IS MEASURED CAREFULLY.

You Are In The Era Of Using The Law

As Master after Master has said to you, many are those who feel remorse after the life span is closed. Many are those whose tears have flowed as they say, "It might have been." NOW you are in the era of performance according to your teaching in the past. You are in the era of using the law and your God-given discrimination in expanding your light in whatsoever way and means life directs you to. You have in your hands and use already enough substance of the truth to illumine an entire planet, as well as yourselves.

Remember beloved ones, dispensations come and they go! Cosmic moments strike and then they are over! Even Jesus Christ, was under that law wherein and whereby, after the three years of his cosmic ministry, he was invited and directed to return to the Father's home. He made that ascension which you have read about and heard about, both in your Gospel and in the manifold expression, prepare and released under the auspices of our beloved Morya.

I am a Messenger, That Means I am a Servant

I am a messenger of the Lord. That means I am a servant of the Law. Any unascended lifestream, wherever they may be, if they honestly and sincerely consecrated to God's service, are the servants of the Law of Love. Think about it.

I send to you today, the fully directed power of my capacity to hold the immaculate concept for each and everyone of you, for your groups, your families, your loved ones and affairs. Accept it, use it, and help us, oh Children of Earth, HELP US in this great and magnificent hour of opportunity, to redeem the Earth, its people and all imprisoned life. Make it a platform of dignity and beauty of the Ascended Master Saint Germain and all succeeding generations. Thank you.

THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE THIRD RAY**TO BELOVED ARCHANGEL CHAMUEL**

Chamuel, dear Archangel
Adoration's Flame!
Teach mankind the magic
of the "I AM" name.
Blaze thy light before thee –
Come to Earth today!
Make mankind remember
living love's sweet way.

Chamuel, our beloved,
teach us gratitude,
praise and adoration,
knowing LIFE IS GOOD!
Make all feel the sweetness
of the Father's love –
tell all Light's perfection
waits for them above!

Chamuel, friend eternal –
We adore thy name!
With the dear Venetian
Let us balance claim.
Tolerant understanding
born of love's Third Ray,
sees perfection all ways
every passing day.

Chamuel, we adore thee
and thy brothers bright –
all our worlds are anchored
In thy heavenly light!
Mighty Silent Watcher
from the realms above –
flood our dear Archangels
with thy gifts of love!

Melody (song): "Let Me Call You Sweetheart." (Key of b flat)

CHAMUEL, ARCHANGEL OF ADORATION, SPEAKS:

May 2, 1954

Hail to thee, beloved God life, beloved infinite Spirits of Immortal Flame! You are now Cosmic Beings! Have you thought on that? You really work and function cosmically while yet wearing garments of flesh. You have become, by your very acceptance, by the very widening of the sphere of influence of your world (so that the hem of your respective spiritual garments covers the planet) cosmic forces and power while yet working out the final destiny of individual weaving in the world of form.

At the moment when the lifestream awakens to the point that the magnetic currents centered through the heart are invoked, evoked and utilized to set into motion activities that affect the universal scheme of evolution and impersonally benefit great numbers of souls, the individual becomes a Cosmic Being. It is miraculous even before the law, to see unascended lifestreams engaged in wielding power and drawing, through the magnetic action of love and invocation, the attention of individual beings and intelligences who up to this time have had no contact with individuals incarnate. Besides this, that same power of love and invocation is changing the course of cosmic history drawing dispensations and activities by which invocation is changing the course of cosmic history, drawing dispensations and activities by which the entire evolution of the planet may pick up the 5,000 years that was lost in this 14,000 year cycle alone, due to the recalcitrance of the race and the blissful slumber of the guardian spirits!

I am the Angel of Adoration, he who embodies that mighty fiat; "Thou shalt love the Lord thy God, with all thy heart, with all thy soul, with all thy spirit!" The beloved Ve-

netian, who serves with me on this ray, embodies the activity of which Jesus spoke, when he said “Thou shall love thy neighbor as thyself.” I bring to the remembrance of the flame that you hold within the chalice of your heart, that its very nature is adoration to its source! Its way back home to unity with God is through externalizing its divine nature. Oh, Immortal Flame of Life within these hearts! Arise! Let the song of thanksgiving, the immortal gratitude to the eternal Father of light, sing through the temple wherein thou dost dwell. Why sleep ye, when all the universe and all the galaxies are in constant adoration to the God of life and his messengers?

Oh, great and mighty flame within these hearts! Send forth thy rhythm of adoration to God! Send it forth with the heartbeat, waking, sleeping, day and night, until the perfume of spiritual adoration fills the aura; until the essence of love divine forms a protective shell around each one; until the music and gratitude is so tangible that even to enter within the sphere of influence and touch the hem of the garment of each student, is to experience the bliss of heaven for all the exiles that walk the way of Earth and have lost the pathway home.

Thou shalt love thy God with all thy heart with all thy soul and with all thy very self. I remind thee of this today, Flame of Adoration within these hearts! Not in spurts of enthusiasm, not in spurts of religious fervor, but in a constant, happy rhythm, again assert your dominion through these temples! Make of each holy temple, man, woman and child, a cathedral through which resounds the worshipful songs of every electron that makes up the physical body, every electron that makes up the mind, every electron that makes up the feeling world and the etheric garment. Assemble the

congregation of the individual cells and let gratitude rise for life, let gratitude rise for opportunity!

We are in the day of opportunity – opportunity not only to make things right, but opportunity to spread the cause of freedom and its glorious effects across the face of the planet into the consciousness of mankind. Thus will this Earth be freed from limitations of every description. May there never again go forth from the heart of any lifestream who has been blessed by the presence of Saint Germain, a vibratory action that is less than the joy, the gladness, the praise, the thanksgiving, and the adoration to the God of Life for his goodness, for such sustained adoration is the consciousness of the kingdom of heaven.

The primal difference between the Kingdom of Heaven and the realm in which you abide, children of Earth, is that the consciousness in Heaven never knows anything less than praise, thanksgiving and gratitude to life. It never knows condemnation, discouragement, nor depression. It is in a constant rhythm of gratitude and ever-expanding adoration for all the gifts and powers that are from the universal first cause, spilled forth in great profusion – so much so that all the consciousness of the God-free Beings, put together, could not grasp ALL OF THE IDEAS THAT ARE RELEASED FROM THE MIND AND HEART OF THE FATHER, EVEN IN ONE MINUTE.

The Adoration Flame is practical. It is one of the most practical activities that can be generated within the heart, soul and spirit of the bound, because it is an ACTUAL TREATMENT OF THE FEELING AS WELL AS OF THE MIND AND AN ACTUAL THERAPY TO THE PHYSICAL BODY. True adoration to God has within it no self-seeking. It is an absolute relaxation, basking in the goodness of God and loving him for himself or

loving any great God being who represents some special service to life. There is, therefore, within it none of the tension that sometimes attends prayer and invocation because of the use of human will. Adoration, to be the therapy for which it is meant in the return of the exile, is a complete devotion to the goodness of life.

It is the same relaxed devotion that you feel when you sit in the sunshine on a beautiful Spring day and absorb into yourself the goodness of the light of that mighty sun. Adoration is just a pouring forth of your life and all the gratitude that your heart can draw forth to the heart of the sun, to the heart of the presence, to the heart of Saint Germain or any God-free Being. I challenge any individual in depression, any individual in pain, any individual in chains of any kind, to use the Flame of Adoration that is the true nature of their being. If in using that, they do not SEE AND FEEL FREEDOM, then the sun and the planets themselves will no longer move on their appointed course.

The Flame of Adoration has been looked upon by the practical man as something for the visionary, for the aesthetic, for the devout. It has been put aside by the human intellect as an opiate of the soul. Yet that Flame of Adoration contains within itself the most practical, scientific aspect of the law. THAT TO WHICH YOU GIVE YOUR LIFE GROWS, MULTIPLIES, MATURES AND DEVELOPS, WHETHER IT IS A GARDEN PLOT, WHETHER IT IS A FARM CROP OR WHETHER IT IS A FRIENDSHIP, HUMAN OR DIVINE. The pouring forth of the gratitude of your love and life multiplies and makes things grow.

The pouring forth of adoration to the heart of the Presence, makes that presence within your own heart to grow. It makes that Golden Man expand and mature within the heart

even as the plants in your garden, to which you give the love of your life and the care of your hands, expand and multiply themselves. Adoration and love is the spiritual aspect of the law by which the beloved Jesus multiplied the loaves and the fishes, by which conscious precipitation may be increased in your world and your affairs. The giving of thanks for the substance at hand can duplicate that substance indefinitely.

There is no limit to the response within life to love poured forth consciously, for love is life itself and the cells within that which you love double, triple and increase as you pour out your love and gratitude to them. Adoration is a divine alchemy, beloved hearts, which you may use well in your association one with the other. It is that power to adore the God-flame within the hearts of unascended beings that enables us to continue to serve age after age, to continue to love, to continue to hold impersonal kindness, brushing away the appearance and the shadows. It enables us to give no thought to them but adoring that God-flame within the heart, nourishing it by our faith and our confidence, and drawing it forth from that airless cell until one day each flame will arise the master presence of that human form. It is our adoration and devotion to that imprisoned life of God within the heart that has kept mankind from annihilation through the ages. If you, in your dealings with one another, were to use that flame, centering yourself within the stillness of your own heart and acknowledging then that the presence of God beats the heart of those around you. If you were in calm, impersonal devotion to pour your adoration to the flame within the imprisoned heart of those who cause you distress, what would you do? You would increase the power, the pressure of that presence within that heart, you would increase the light rather than accentuate the shadows by the added accumulation of your censure and blame.

The man who learns to adore the flame of life, to acknowledge that presence everywhere, may move in the world and find all life his friend, because the intelligent presence waiting within the heart of even those who seem to be the most difficult responds instantly to the salutation when it comes from the feelings and not from the will or only from the lips. Beloved hearts of life! That Flame of Adoration directed to that which is good is a practical magnet within your hands to draw to you every good and perfect thing if you will use it! Again and again we come, bringing to you the key to freedom, and your precious hearts respond, but so soon, so soon, you slip back into the habits of the centuries and forget to use these gifts which are ours to give, ours to remind you of, but yours to externalize!

In the action of the Violet Ray that now plays on the planet Earth, what do you think that ray will do for you WHEN YOU GIVE YOUR ADORATION TO IT? How it will leap forth in response to your devotion and love! In the action of the Resurrection Flame, in the action of the Ascension Flame or any of the gifts from the hearts of the masters of heaven, beloved ones, practice pouring forth your greatest adoration. Although you know not its fullness, thanksgiving and gratitude are the activity of the Adoration Flame. Feel it increase and multiply within you! Prove that not behind convent wall, not in the hermitage alone, but on the streets, walking the pavement, cleaning your homes, turning the wheels of business, the Adoration Flame is a practical alchemy for multiplying good and decreasing evil.

Among the millions of sons of men incarnate on this planet Earth today, you are the few who have chosen to part the veil of silence and allow me to give to you an outline of my service to life. I know, because of your centuries of devo-

tion to spiritual things, that it shall live and truly wax strong. Oh, the happiness within that pink flame as it rises within your hearts and calls to the Central Sun of this system! Oh, the happiness that your bodies will feel and the lightness you will experience as you drop the appearance of age, distress, discomfort! As you learn to relax within that pink flame of gratitude and thanksgiving to life, the softness will erase the lines on your face and love will replace the hard look in the eyes. All these blessings come from the use of that flame of thanksgiving, of gratitude and adoration, of which my beloved complement [Charity] is the spiritual being and heart.

It is a cause for rejoicing that the mighty infinite Spirit of Thanksgiving and Gratitude, whom I love and who is part of my life shall increase and intensify now until her spirit covers the Earth. When the beloved Pilgrim Fathers gave acknowledgment to the Spirit of Thanksgiving, they did draw into the lower atmosphere of Earth a focus of the flame and that is why in, through and around the New England States particularly, the focus of love and the activity of the beloved Nada is so powerfully felt.

There is no such thing as “happenstance” in the placing of lifestreams at various strategic points on the Earth’s surface! You think you are born to a family, in a nation, sometimes by happenstance! You think you are drawn by circumstance (sometimes very adverse) from a place of seeming security into a new locality where you must hew again for yourself a means of making a living. Yet if you could see at inner levels those great magnetic currents which draw your light that you might join together in cooperative units to be used by the Cosmic Law, you would rejoice as your feet responded, as outer circumstances caused necessary changes. It is thus that you are builded into rails through which specif-

ic qualities and blessings are poured to flow through the planet Earth and its evolutions, to bless, uplift and enrich all!

The Silent Watchers who guard great movements magnetize certain lifestreams and those individuals who are builded into a strong and mighty focus of light are guarded from the time of birth, and before. Then when the cosmic moment comes and the clarion call of the master is sounded in the inner world of spirit, through natural channels, those people are invited to join together. Thus seemingly inconspicuous little lifestreams unite and make a grail, building a momentum of energy and service, if they can stand the riptide of disintegrating force. You have been thus drawn together.

You have stood against those riptides, those mighty tidal waves of energy that have dashed themselves against your minds and bodies, sometimes with almost more force than you could stand individually. Sometimes your hands were almost torn from the Rock of Ages and your souls swept away to spiritual oblivion in those tides. We have watched, and you have survived! Your testing, your suffering, the salt tears you shed, the floors you have paced while standing in this light against seeming injustice, tests of faith and tests of character, have made these groups possible. As the beloved Mary, Mother of Jesus, said, "The small activities of your daily living, the invisible victories, the DECISIONS THAT YOU MAKE IN YOUR OWN CLOSET WITH THE DOORS SHUT, WHICH NO MAN SEES BUT OURSELVES, DO NOT GO UNNOTICED." Not only Jesus shed bitter tears and not only Jesus sweat blood. It is thus that we carve from a world of chaos a Planet of Freedom.

There is the cosmic activity in which you engage, in which your soul and consciousness are able to arise and

function freely at these inner levels backed by your faith and understanding. Then there is the outer self of you, the weary flesh, the tired mind, the striving consciousness. Jesus experienced this, Mary and Joseph, too. They pursued an ordinary course of life, carpentry, gardening, walking to the well, setting the table, meeting their friends and carving for themselves a little personal, homely existence. Then they had a mystic life with the angels, a life of beauty and mysticism, which they could not even voice in their small village lest they be cast from a cliff as sorcerers. They lived with their heads and hearts in Heaven and their feet on Earth, balancing the two activities. So it is with you. You return now to your individual orbits. Never say again "Could it have been?" It is! It is! The world of form will prove it!

With all your cosmic endeavors, please remember, that HAND IN HAND WITH COSMIC SERVICE IS INDIVIDUAL DEVELOPMENT, APPLICATION AND SELF MASTERY. Some of you have made pledges of kindness to life, pledges to refrain from slander, pledges of mercy. Some of you gave private pledges of kindness, the homely things out of which to build the Kingdom of Heaven on Earth. Remember these things as you move forward now. I challenge you! Sweep my Flame of Adoration THROUGH EVERY CONDITION IN YOUR LIFE, TO DOUBLE YOUR SUPPLY, TO DOUBLE YOUR ENTHUSIASM, TO DOUBLE YOUR ABILITY TO SERVE AND DESIRE TO SERVE, TO TRIPLE ALL YOUR ACTIVITIES! IT CAN BE DONE! WORDS NOT WORDS ARE THE ORDER OF THE DAY! Everything increases through attention. The more lifestreams that have their attention on God, the greater the magnet and the more souls come into divine alignment. You have seen it with crowds, two people gather together and soon you have a grouping. People are drawn here and there by attention and by love. We move now into the New Day. Remember Chamuel! Re-

member to magnify and amplify the good! Take the money in your pocketbook and pass the Adoration Flame through it! Bless it and increase it and see what the use of that flame will do for you! I challenge you, children of my heart, to try this! I leave you now in the heart of Adoration's Flame.

As you sing that beautiful song "Praise God from whom all blessings flow," you shall receive my feeling of the Adoration Flame, the Heart of the Pink Fire!

HOW LORD CHAMUEL CAN HELP YOU

By Ascended Master El Morya

February 1960

The beloved Archangel Chamuel is, as yet, little known to the peoples of Earth. He is the great Archangel of love, adoration and devotion to God and the goodness of God, as expressed through mankind. He, together with his divine complement, Charity, are dedicated and consecrated to developing, in the outer consciousness of mankind, a true sense of gratitude and adoration toward their source – God – and a sense of encouragement toward the endeavors of their fellowman to unfold the divine potential that lies buried within every heart.

Lord Chamuel's Service

As all the angelic host, particularly the Archangels, are not cognizant of form but rather of essence, color, sound and perfume, whenever and wherever they see the motive within a human heart endeavoring to express the goodness of God, they nourish this motive and desire by their presence and radiation, until the one so seeking to externalize a par-

ticular benefaction for the race can so do.

The Archangel Chamuel and beloved Charity serve on the Third Ray, which is expressed in a lovely pink radiation that actually envelops those desiring to lift mankind out of distress of every kind and into greater freedom – personal, racial, planetary and finally, universal.

Description of Lord Chamuel's Temple

At inner levels, Lord Chamuel and beloved Charity have a glorious temple, builded on the circular design so loved by the angelic host, domed with gold and encrusted with pink rubies. In this temple, the Flame of Adoration to God and his messengers burns brightly, and this flame is intelligently directed by Lord Chamuel to all unascended beings to encourage the development of their own particular divine plan. Such flame is carried by the angelic host of Lord Chamuel's legions into the astral plane that surrounds the Earth. The angels of his legion know that within the heart of all God's children is a focus of God, himself, seeking expression through the soul.

As they stand, in their glorious robes of pink, in the auras of such people, they breathe their love into the God-spark until it begins to expand. This is as mechanical as the generation of physical fire through the use of a bellows, upon a smoldering fire in the fireplace. These blessed people, not knowing of their benefactors, are finally stirred by the love of Lord Chamuel, blessed Charity, and their legions of love, until they desire, through free will, to expand their own divine plan and serve the God who made them. Then these good people ask for assistance from God and his divine messengers to prepare themselves to serve God (while in the

inner levels) and to prepare to serve him when they come into physical embodiment, again.

How The Angelic Host Serves

Because the angelic host are so selfless, often those whom they serve do not even know of their benefactors' presence and cannot explain, even to themselves, the awakening of the desire to do God's will. The angelic host are not concerned with the recognition of their presence and service, but only with the actual works accomplished, in awakening the soul to a desire to expand the borders of God's kingdom. Thus, many a sincere individual who receives a "call to do God's will" is completely oblivious to the stimulation of that desire by the Angels of Love.

This is equally true of embodied individuals living on the Earth today. Mankind, en masse, is not capable of knowing the design of God for themselves or for others. They have fallen under the grievous error of "judging according to human appearances" and are neither patient nor loving enough to cognize the motive behind actions that sometimes are expressed clumsily by a fellowman. The Angels of Love know the motive behind all endeavors and, wherever that motive is sincere, untinged by human desire for personal gain and aggrandizement, they stand selflessly and lovingly in the aura of such people, helping them, always to fulfill their inspirations, dreams, visions, and ideas. They literally hold such people in their arms of love, sustaining them through hours of trial and seeming failure, until the individuals are successful and another expression of God's holy will is made available for the benefaction of the race.

The Magic Key of Gratitude

Lord Chamuel and beloved Charity care not for “human appearances,” but care exceedingly for the budding Christ light, that seeks to burst the shell of “human appearances” and add to the light of the world. Every saint, every great patriot, scholar, humanitarian, architect, scientist, missionary and spiritual teacher has been, and is sustained, by the Pink Ray of Lord Chamuel’s love.

Then, the soul, cognizing a power greater than itself, begins to express gratitude to its Source (God), his divine messengers, and, finally, to its fellowman. This gratitude is a POWER. It cannot be over-emphasized in man’s dealing with his fellowman. A sincere feeling of gratitude, silently sent forth, or audibly expressed when conditions allow, reaps a harvest of greater endeavors upon the part of the recipient of the loving feeling of gratitude thus expressed. Thus, according to human experience, gratitude is a “magic key” which can be used to advantage in developing the God-potential of every man. Let us not confuse flattery (which is insincere) with honest gratitude for endeavors made to lighten the burden of individuals, families, nations and the planet.

Gratitude is a virtue of God, expressed through Lord Chamuel and beloved Charity and their legions of Angels of Love. When the soul truly learns how to feel gratitude toward those who serve him, even in mundane ways, inevitably that gratitude begins to rise to the Source (God) which has given him his very life. Gratitude is truly the open door to greater benefactions from God, his messengers and mankind, en masse.

The Pink Essence a Reality

ALL VIRTUES HAVE COLOR AND SOUND. True gratitude emanating from the heart of any individual, is pink. When this gratitude is poured forth to other members of the human race, it is a soft, delicate shell pink. When gratitude is poured forth to God and the Divine Beings who serve him in conscious adoration and praise, it is a deeper pink and literally opens the doors to heaven, itself. Back on the ray of gratitude and praise to Deity, comes more and more of that beautiful pink essence into the world of the one so engaged in blessing God. Also more and more of the Angels of the Pink Ray gather around such a one to sustain him in his service to life. Be assured that this pink essence is a reality, a substance, a living vital power to stimulate, nourish and expand the service of the grateful one.

When gratitude is issued forth to a human being, the returning current energy is, of course, not so great.

The Pink Flame and Ray are activities that multiply and expand the good in man, whether it is in his financial status, his physical well being, his mental stability, or his emotional balance. Many people, afflicted with the various distresses of mind and body, find it difficult to generate a true feeling of gratitude to God, his messengers and their fellowmen. Here, they can be assisted greatly by those who are literally the embodiment of the FEELING OF GRATITUDE AND PRAISE TO GOD.

To such peoples, it is recommended that they call sincerely to their God to send them Angels of Gratitude to help them to feel gratitude to life, generally. When they have felt the radiation and feeling of gratitude to life transfused into their worlds by the angels, they are then able to generate a little gratitude, at first toward impersonal activities, like the

sun that lights their way each day, the water that makes ablutions possible, the fresh air they breathe, the harvest of nature, which is the actual sustenance of their physical bodies. Gradually, they begin to enjoy happiness in the feeling of gratitude, and it is easier for them to be grateful for “small favors” from their fellowman.

They learn to see beyond “human appearances” into the motive in the hearts of all peoples, who seek to do good. Then do the angels of love rejoice, indeed. The peoples belonging to Earth’s evolutions require so much training in the generation of true, impersonal divine love.

The Cause of Unhappiness

When individuals are caught in the meshes of “human appearances,” it is easy to become bitter, cynical and ungrateful. THESE QUALITIES OF FEELING HAVE A VERY UNPLEASANT COLOR AND A DISSONANT SOUND. As each individual lives within the energy he emits, the more of such discordant feeling he generates, the more unhappy he becomes. In like manner, the more constructive feelings he generates, the happier he becomes. Therefore, even for personal reasons, it is well to learn to generate an aura of a happy nature for that is the “home” in which the soul must dwell until the individual, himself, changes that “home” through self-conscious endeavor.

What Lord Chamuel Recommends

Gratitude is sometimes difficult to express toward one who has seemingly harmed or harassed you. Then it is recommended by Lord Chamuel that you give your considera-

tion an impersonal activity of life which has benefited you (taking your attention from the person who is temporarily distasteful to you) until such a time as you have developed a feeling of gratitude toward life in general. Then, it is comparatively easy to direct a feeling of gratitude toward the person or activity which you formerly found unpleasant, and you will be richly rewarded in the change of attitude in the person or activity that was previously distasteful to you.

GRATITUDE IS THE SCIENCE OF LOVING LIFE FREE FROM DISTRESS. Beloved Master Jesus used this science and developed such a momentum of love, that neither sickness, limitation, nor even the appearance of death, itself, caused him to change his aura and feeling of gratitude to his Father and to the divine pattern in the hearts of all mankind. Thus, life (which is intelligent) responded to his LOVE and externalized health, opulence, and life eternal.

Invocation

Beloved Presence of God and beloved Archangel Chamuel! Teach me now how to love as you do! Help me to generate the feeling of gratitude towards you, the angelic host, the nature kingdom and my fellowman. Help me to be a happy, grateful, loving, harmonious individual. Then, beloved Father and angels of love, allow me to join you in loving all life free as the Master Jesus did!

**THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE FOURTH RAY
ARCHANGEL GABRIEL, ANGEL OF RESURRECTION,**

GABRIEL, BELOVED ARCHANGEL

Gabriel! The glory of God announcing –
Let thy power set all Earth free!
Let all men, the shadows of Earth renouncing,
Bow before thee and bend the knee.
Great glorious Archangel, flood all God's light
To change all –
All that was never meant to be –
Now and for Eternity.
Archangel dear, thy voice so clear
Announces freedom NOW HERE!
Bring from the sun, light's victory won –
And love to dry every tear.
O! Gabriel! We love thee well! WE LOVE THEE
WELL!

Dear heart friend! The power of God immortal,
Call white fire to cleanse the Earth.
Call those home, prepared now for heaven's portal,
In ascension and love's new birth.
Part of creation's glory, teach all mankind the story,
All the perfection meant to be
For all of mankind to see.
Land, sea and air, this Earth so fair
Was once as bright as the Sun!
Now shadows flee, no more to be –
At last light's victory is won!
Thy radiant light, from heaven's height,
MAKES ALL THINGS RIGHT!

Gabriel dear! Too thee and to thy dear loved one,
All perfection of light we call.

Dispensations, power of light's perfection
 God now gives thee to raise us all
 Command all men's attention fixed on the goal –
 ASCENSION –
 Knowing the purpose of all life –
 Completely free from all strife.
 Angels and men walk Earth again
 Enjoying life's ecstasy;
 To thee, dear friend, love without end
 For bringing Earth victory.
 The shadows gone, Earth travels on – A SUN TO BE!

Gabriel! Accept Freedom's adoration –
 His great blessings forever flow
 To your world and those of the great Archangels,
 Helping Earth freedom NOW TO KNOW.
 Light's victory now reveling, great Freedom's
 Bells are pealing –
 Anthems of freedom's angels sing.
 Love's resurrection they bring.
 We love thy name! Great Freedom's Flame
 Has brought the "I AM" to all!
 Flame in each heart – of God a part –
 Makes mankind master o'er all.
 I AM in thee! Thou are in me!
 I AM ALL FREE!

Melody: Intermezzo from "Cavallera Rusticana."
 Key of b flat

BELOVED GABRIEL SPEAKS:

December 27, 1953

Hail, sons and daughters of the loving God incarnate! I
 come from the throne of the king of kings to bring you re-
 membrance of your divine identity; to bring to you again re-

membrance of the heritage which awaits your claiming, so that you may externalize it to the glory of your father and the redemption of the Earth which has so long been your greatest and most patient protector and hostess.

I come from the realm of the “Light of God that Never Fails” into the shadows of the Earth plane and I say to you, “Gods and Goddesses! Why sit ye in the shadows, when within your heart beats that Fire of Immortality? It contains within itself the power to redeem, to transmute, to harmonize, to purify, to heal, to supply and to regulate every condition – even with the speed of thought!”

I am known as the Archangel of the Resurrection. It is my privilege and honor, working with the hierarchy, to bring to life again the consciousness of mastery which is the pre-ordained destiny for every man, woman and child belonging to this evolution, as well as those who are the vowed guardians of it.

Time and again, as the ages have unrolled, have I been sent forth by the king of kings to flash the flame from my own heart through the consciousness of some seeking souls who had been caught in the meshes of human thinking and feeling and had forgotten the dignity, the mastery, of the God-dominion which should be externalized by every lifestream. When that soul in honest, earnest searching came to a point of momentum in individual application where the Father of Light asked me to give the pressure of my flame and feeling into that consciousness, ILLUMINATION took place! In India, Lord Buddha experienced it and the mental aphorisms, and truths that he had accepted in thought, suddenly flared into the flame of acceptance and feeling, and he became a God-free Being on that instant. He knew then in every fiber and cell and atom of every one of his seven bod-

ies the full truth that he was himself the God-power externalized to expand the glory of the kingdom, and to bring to all life more of the opulence and perfection, the natural activity of that kingdom.

Before the birth of the beloved Mother Mary, when she was given the great opportunity of accepting the responsibility of mothering the brother Jesus, she asked that after her incarnation, when the time of her great mission would be upon her, that I be permitted to bring the remembrance to her outer consciousness of that mission and the beauty and perfection of the Electronic Body of the beloved Jesus. The king of kings gave me permission, I gave her my vow, and before she took her Earth body I said, “Mary, I shall be there!”

Some years later I stood by her side and fulfilled that promise. I said the words that have come down from generation to generation and which form even yet a cosmic bond between Mary, myself and mankind who have incorporated them in their prayers.

Well do I remember that hour! Well do I remember the beauty and innocence of that exquisite lady of light, the strength within that lifestream, and yet the gentleness and grace. I could say with all honesty, “Hail, thou Mary, full of grace! The Lord is with thee.” So I say to you today, daughters and sons of the eternal God of Light:

“Hail, thou children! May you remain ever in a state of grace until that hour when your FEELINGS can accept your own divine blueprint, your divine image, the glory and perfection of your Holy Christ Self, and you can manifest that to the glory of God and to the encouragement of your fellow-man!”

I ask with all the power of my accumulated momentum of light through the ages that there be resurrected within your consciousness this day the memory of the powers which are yours to use in expanding the borders of the Kingdom of Heaven!

I dwell within the Fourth Sphere, and I work with the great Serapis and the Holy Christ Selves of almost the entire human race. I am, therefore, well acquainted with the divine perfection for every lifestream belonging to this evolution. I worship in the same temples. I stand side by side with your Christ Selves day after day. I am well equipped to convey to you the FEELING that it is time that you open the doors and windows of your soul to the reality of that exquisite, majestic divine presence, made in the image of the father and the mother of this system which it is your duty and responsibility to externalize!

For this were you born not once, beloved ones, but millions and millions of times! For this have the forces of the elements given up their freedom and made for you body, after body. For this has the ceaseless stream of electronic light flowed from the heart of the sun, sustaining your consciousness and individuality. For this has the sun shone in the heavens, and the green harvest produced for you the sustenance for your bodies. For this does Aries fill the atmosphere with an air to animate our lungs. For this does the water element provide for you refreshment and purification. All this exists for no other reason than for you to achieve God mastery, to externalize the nature of your own Father, your own Mother, to move forward in the dignified perfection of the princes and princesses in the House of the Lord, until your pattern, your manifest example of serenity, poise and dignity, opulence and beauty, perfection and balance, shall raise all mankind by that very example.

Oh, beloved people! The mankind of Earth are prisoners of the senses. The beam of energy and light which animates the human body and flows uncontrolled through the senses, anchored into the substance of Earth, is the gravity pull more strong than the power within the soul to rise into a harmonious state of being!

If we could, through those of you who profess to love us, manifest an example of God-mastery which would register through the sense consciousness of mankind, our victory would be assured. The mission of the Master Jesus remains yet one of the most brilliant comets which has flashed across the pages of history, because that mission was performed through the flesh of his body, through his works and not only through the words from his lips!

The Transfiguration, the Resurrection, the Ascension were manifest facts which the sense consciousness of mankind confirmed and could not deny. The risen dead, the sick made whole, were manifestations of the law externalized, proving the mastery of the God-life. That must come again through men and women willing to live in a state of grace. Mankind has played with that word for centuries. I WOULD ASK YOU TO THINK UPON IT DEEPLY. The vibratory action of Heaven is HARMONY. The vibration of every master and angel and deva, of the Godhead himself and his great celestial counterpart is harmony. When you are within a state of harmony toward life, you are in a state of grace. That means that your energy can connect with the harmonious energy of any Ascended or Cosmic Being on an instant, and that they, in turn, when occasion demands, may use you as conductors to flash the flame of protection, of healing, of balance, through a city, a nation or an entire planet.

Energy and vibration are impersonal, beloved ones, and the state of the vibratory action of your inner bodies either

connects with the Ascended Master Octave or the psychic and astral realm in which, unfortunately, your physical bodies are presently forced to move. WHEN YOU ARE IN A STATE OF HARMONY, of tolerance, of kindly peace, YOUR VIBRATORY ACTION IS ONE WITH THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, which swings all around you and at any moment the master powers of the universe may reach you as the requirements of the hour demands. If our beloved Mary, for instance, at the moment ordained for the visitation and the annunciation had for some reason not been in a state of grace the moment would have come and gone, and I should not have been able to connect my energies with her world.

Think of it! Who knows when that moment may be! A constant state of spiritual preparedness has been advised in our biblical lore. Please maintain a constant state of vigilance, a constant preparation and sustenance of purity, harmony and balance within your inner bodies – for no one knows the hour that the bridegroom cometh. For each man it shall be a different hour. For each lifestream the moment of contact between the Holy Christ Self and the outer consciousness will be at a different moment, dependent upon the momentum of the centuries, dependent upon the contemplation of the lifestream and certain cosmic currents that the Holy Christ Self would utilize.

I do not like to give you a sense of OVER-RESPONSIBILITY because your sincerity is so great. Your presence with us is proof of your desire to cooperate. So often when we point out truths which could assist the earnest ones upon the path, we succeed only in creating a further tension in an endeavor through human will to accomplish. However, I would like to say that I have seen more than one lifestream destined to receive the cosmic call from the presence and, just before that time, lose that state of grace and for that entire embodiment lose the opportunity of that freedom!

Religion is not a matter of ceremony alone. IT IS A MATTER OF DAILY, HOURLY LIVING. It is a matter of plain, ordinary common sense. It is a matter of discipline, self-control, contemplation. It is too, of course, the development of love and gratitude for life itself and for the God who has given that life and sustained your presence in the universe for millions of years, hoping to fulfill through you a destiny WHICH CANNOT BE FULFILLED THROUGH ANY OTHER INDIVIDUAL.

Some portion of the great cosmic tapestry, your lifestream alone can fulfill. Some part of the great solar scheme, only your own Causal Body and your own stream of qualified light can manifest. Some keynote in the great cosmic symphony of eternity, you, alone, can offer, and all of our universe waits on the acquiescence of the outer self to the will of the God that beats your heart, that you may externalize the PERFECTION of the divine plan.

I bring to your consciousness again my strong conviction that it is merely a matter of accepting the perfection of your presence, the beauty of that Holy Christ Self, that it can externalize in every cell and atom of your being. Today with all the power of my own heart I charge into your mental body, I charge into your feeling world, I charge into your etheric body, I charge into your physical body the glorious power of the Resurrection Flame to REVERSE the currents that have tied the energies of those bodies into the appetites, passions and lusts of the lower octave and formed the magnetic pull and gravity pull that has bound you to the Earth! YOU SHALL BE FREE! In the NAME OF GOD I say to that energy, "RETURN to the Christ from whence you came! In the NAME OF LIGHT I COMMAND YOU to never again connect with the discord and the appearance of the outer world! Remain focused on that light until the magnetic power of the Holy Christ Self draws the flesh structure into self-luminosity and every cell and atom of every one of those bodies becomes a radiant

conductor of the God quality and virtue for which your lifestream came into being!”

Opportunity in our realm always gives us joy because as conditions arise experiences occur, we emit light, more light and more light until through those very experiences we become greater conductors of the love and light of Heaven.

Beloved friends, I am grateful for the attention of mankind upon our particular brotherhood. At the Christmas Season we are given a little more attention by the masses. But for the most part, the services of the Archangels has been little understood. Our illustrious Lord and prince, beloved Michael, has for the most part been before the consciousness of the mankind of Earth. My beloved brother Raphael has had a limited acquaintanceship with the spiritual students upon the path, and I have had the questionable merit of being a master performer upon the wind instrument (trumpet) by which the dead are called to life. However, my service goes far beyond that! I am so eager to be accepted as a power to resurrect within you, IF YOU WILL ALLOW ME, the powers that are latent within your lifestream.

You are fired for the moment with the enthusiasm of our presence and the pressure of our auras and our light, but so soon you slip back again into the acceptance of the chains of your karma, the heritage of your race, the thoughts of age and general decrepitude. It is not necessary, beloved hearts, to slip back again into that acceptance of limitation, when you have been raised into your freedom time and time again within our presence when you grasped with new hope and assurance the conviction of your God mastery and reality! Then you again closed the doors and windows of your consciousness, allowed sense avenues to report to you that the appearance world is real unyielding and master.

I COMMAND YOUR FREEDOM from the domination of your

own outer senses! I COMMAND your allegiance to your own God consciousness! I command the sustenance within your feeling worlds to accept the conviction that you are God-master by light! Will you accept that in the fullness of your hearts? If you find yourselves returning into a consciousness of frustration, INVOKE ME! Use my name, my name and my power! I am the Angel of Resurrection that stood by the Master Jesus and at the moment when the resurrection was to be completed, FLASHED my flame together with the Maha Chohan through that body AND IT STOOD FORTH – MASTER OVER DEATH! What I have done for him, what I have done for the members of the retreat at Luxor, I can do for any man, any woman and child on the planet who will choose to have me for a friend! Standing here this morning listening to your mighty songs and invocations, and seeing yet the chains in which you are bound, seeing burning within the crucible of your heart the Fire of Freedom, I long for the consciousness that can accept us, really stand within the promise given by all God-beings through the ages, and which can be fulfilled through flesh. This shall be done one day.

I GABRIEL, am speaking, into your hearts – REMEMBER ME! Call forth that flame of the resurrection. Let that which seems “dead” within you live! The light of God, the youth of God, the sight of God, the hearing of God, the beauty of God, the love of God, the all-encompassing nature of God is alive within you. There is an ember in your hearts, else you would not have a physical form. There is a spark in which is the “all power of the Almighty,” and I breathe upon it with THE FLAME OF MY SPIRIT – “COME NOW FORTH, YE THAT SLEEP! STAND REVEALED IN MASTERY AND BE GOD FREE!” I thank you.

THE SPIRIT OF HOPE
By Beloved Archangel Gabriel
(Grand Teton Conclave)

April 1955

Hail to Thee, oh nature spirits, all who are a part of this magnificent countryside! I, Gabriel, the messenger of the Most High, bring you love from home! It is I, the Cosmic Angel of Resurrection, who has awakened you from sleep each Springtime, calling you, again, to don the festive garments of fragrance and beauty. In earnest and obedient response to my call, you became the magnificence of the Resurrection Flame, the example to mankind of what can be done by obedience to life

Beloved hearts, the complement of my lifestream is known as the Cosmic Being HOPE! Thus, resurrection and hope move hand in hand across the face of this Earth, stirring new life from the ashes of a dead past – the Second Birth! They bring the divine pattern and plan to remembrance within the nature kingdom and, without resistance, that kingdom manifests the glory of immortality, springtime after springtime.

To those sons and daughters of men who choose to accept my light, my message and my presence, it is now my privilege and honor to bring the remembrance of the divine image, the immaculate conception, held within the mind and heart of God. That image nestles within the Three-fold Flame within the physical heart. Let it be as obedient in response to me as are the flowers of the early springtime! As I bring to you tonight remembrance of the homeland, let resurrection and hope stir within you that illumination which makes your spirit rise and throw off the bondage of human thought and feeling. Let resurrection and hope take command of the flesh

garment which you occupy, transmute those garments into blazing light and make each one a son, a daughter of the Most High Living God! Then you shall be crowned with the diamond Crown of Immortality, carrying the scepter of God-dominion and mastery. As you so reveal your master presence, it shall draw all imprisoned life to you, that you – in turn – may wave the Wand of Immortality over it and set it free.

Beloved ones, tonight I bring you the love of the great Archangels. I bring you the hope of my beloved. Without hope, no lifestream would continue to exist. So, tonight I ask you to call with me for the angels of hope to breathe upon the hearts, souls and spirits of those in the Compound, those in the realm of “limbo,” and into the astral and psychic realm, where lifestreams have been imprisoned for thousands of years. This will help to stir them, again, from the lethargy which comes from that feeling of hopelessness and helplessness.

The wings of hope are outstretched over this entire planet tonight and her presence is pouring its blessings. As we draw the attention of the great Karmic Board to the petitions of beloved Serapis Bey, the Brotherhood at Luxor and myself (as representatives of the resurrected spirit from whence will rise the ascended one), I ask you to join with us in calling for the raising of the Spirit of Hope within mankind everywhere, as well as in the elemental kingdom, which seems so antagonistic toward man. That elemental kingdom has been forced into destructive thought and feeling forms, humanly-created entities of such distortion, that I would not care to describe them to your consciousness. Those elementals, too, have lost hopes. Those who were born to live in the light of the Sun, to swing freely in the wind, to ride on the clouds – the-

se are now imprisoned in the creations of the astral realm, pressed out of the thought and feeling centers of mankind. Some are compelled to abide in these forms for ages!

Tonight, we bring new hope to such elemental life so imprisoned. In these petitions, which we are to make tonight, please ask, with us, for the removal of the magnetic centers within all humanly-created, destructive thoughtforms. This will automatically allow the imprisoned elementals to release themselves from those forms and rise into the Sun, for repolarization.

Beloved ones, today you stand at the threshold of a new era! Angels and men shall walk along life's pathway together. This is the activity of the Seventh Ray and we, the Great Lords of the angelic host, come to bring this remembrance to you. Now as we make our petition to the Karmic Board, will you please arise and join your sweet energies with us, in such petition? At the close of it, please sing together the song, "The Ascension." Let your energies flow into our words, as the great Karmic Board listens to those of us who represent the resurrection.

Hail to thee, oh, Karmic Board! Great and mighty dispensers of mercy and justice to the Earth! I, Gabriel, Archangel of Resurrection, speak to thee on behalf of the Brotherhood at Luxor, on behalf of mighty Serapis Bey, on behalf of the hope which is the survival of the spiritual consciousness of mankind. I petition thee, oh, great and mighty Board, to set aside now and forever, the dispensation of the old era, wherein death and crucifixion represent the primal impulse toward which the attention of the Christian world has been focused.

I ask for the privilege, honor and opportunity of speaking into the heart of every lifestream belonging to this evolution

and to convey to the outer consciousness that THE GOAL OF LIFE IS THE ASCENSION! In the name of God, in the name of Life, in the name of the mankind of Earth and the imprisoned elementals, in the name of those angels who have taken human form, I make the call this night for the ascension at the close of this Earth life of every soul upon the planet, so that none are forced to return in flesh bodies. I make the call tonight for the right and privilege to take the Sword of Living flame into the psychic and astral realms and plunge it into the heart of every humanly-created entity that is there, forming the mass effluvia, pressure and blanket of human creation in which mankind moves.

I ask for the privilege of breaking asunder the magnetic pull, created by the thought and feeling centers of man, which elemental life has been forced to obey. Allow every bit of elemental life within these forms TO BE FREE! TO BE FREE! TO BE FREE! Let them return this instant to the heart of the Sun for re-polarization. I ask this for every thoughtform of alcoholism, sex, lust, insanity and every vicious human creation that has attached itself to any lifestream upon this Earth. Let me also plunge that living sword into the great, overshadowing entities (created from the mass thoughts and feelings of mankind) which represent war, plagues and disease of every kind. These abide over cities, countries, continents and even the planet, itself.

In the name of the God of Life, I ask you to remove from elemental life, tonight, the necessity for longer obeying the destructive impulses of mankind. Give them their eternal God-freedom. Let the Psychic and Astral Realms be no more! These realms are but an effluvia of concentrated and imprisoned elemental life. Oh, Powers of Light! Remove tonight the vow of obedience to mankind, which was taken by the elementals in all kindness. In the name of Helios and Vesta, and

the Sun behind the Sun, I make this plea: Release elemental life from the necessity of taking on the forms of vicious and destructive thoughts, feelings and spoken words!

Now, oh, beloved great and mighty Karmic Board! With my own two hands I am willing to strip every one of the ten billion souls of this Earth of those humanly-created entities which feed upon their life. These forms are created by anger, malice, hatred, gluttony, in fact, every one of the “deadly” sins, as well as the subtle sins, too. Give me the freedom so to act! Give me opportunity to restore them to that freedom which they had before they wove those shadows about themselves. Then you will see that their life will no longer have the struggle with those creations of the past. So relieved and released from that pressure, their life will give you the light you require for this Earth – that which is required to give beloved Sanat Kumara his freedom.

Powers of Light! Kwan Yin, Queen of Mercy! I ask for the Earth and these people, MERCY! I ask this for the earnest shepherds of this activity and for those in orthodox channels as well – all those ministers, priests and rabbis – all good men and women everywhere. Give me the authority, tonight, to bring to these, FREEDOM from the karma which they have ignorantly created. Let this be done through the release of my own vital fires. Give me opportunity NOW to breathe upon the heart flame and resurrect the mastery, powers and faculties which they had in the Great Central Sun, before the world was! Let this be done particularly for those who have the memories in the etheric and causal bodies. Let me revivify these memories and powers with such confidence, that these beloved ones BECOME MASTERS IN WORKS AND NOT IN WORDS.

Something more than ordinary must be done! To this

end, I, Gabriel, Archangel of Resurrection, speak to you on behalf of Lord Michael and all my brothers in the angelic kingdom. To this end we give our life and shall dedicate whatever energies you ask, to make a balance for these lifestreams. Let us show all mankind what the Resurrection Flame can do. Let the ascension be an accomplished fact for every soul, as he leaves the Earth at the close of this embodiment, freed from the karma of the past! In thy name, oh, God! I have spoken! To thee, Great Lords, I bow and rest my case, serene in the knowledge that whatever thou shalt do, will most certainly be in agreement with our endeavors to make this planet shine like the Sun.

Now, abiding within a state of “listening grace,” will you remember your friend, Gabriel? Know that at any moment, even when you think not, it may be required by the Law that you and I stand face to face. PREPARE WELL FOR THAT MOMENT, FOR NO MAN KNOWS WHEN IT COMES. May you be able to say, in that hour, that truly, you are the servants of the Lord!

My love enfolds you as does my light, blessings and gratitude for your service. Accept the love of Hope, myself and of all the angels of heaven. Thank you and good evening!

ARCHANGEL GABRIEL WILL HELP YOU**by Mother Mary**

December 2, 1957

At this time, I would like to bring to you again something about the offices of the great Archangel Gabriel. This great Archangel, as you know, helps all to hold the immaculate concept. How much have you thought about that? You know, to many of you, your Presence is a lovely figure off in the atmosphere some place, feeding light and life into your physical form through your silver cord. You are most certainly glad it is there, but is your Presence not pretty abstract to you?

We have told you previously that THERE ARE ABOUT TEN BILLION SOULS BELONGING TO THE EVOLUTIONS OF YOUR EARTH, not all of them embodied at once, however. That blessed Archangel Gabriel has voluntarily taken it upon himself to become acquainted with the divinity of each one of you, your own beloved I AM Presence, to learn its nature, its colorings, from what planet it originally came, what it is doing at cosmic levels, what your divine plan is and what you are to do upon this planet and he has taken this obligation as well of holding that immaculate concept of perfection for the entire ten billion souls to evolve here! Believe me, dear hearts! That is a task, a task which as a rule only the Silent Watchers themselves take on. So, if you want to know more about what you should be and how you can achieve that perfection, how about speaking for a few moments every day to beloved Gabriel?

I assure you he knows more about your Presence than your outer mind and soul can possibly know at this time and he will give to you such a tremendous radiation of his love, light and wisdom. Of course, you are all lovely ladies and

gentlemen here now, but, even in heaven's realm, there is room for, shall we call it, the “expansion of loveliness!”

Revere Sanctuary Atmosphere

There is quite an assembly here this morning of Cosmic Beings, Ascended Masters, cherubim and angels, you can feel it by the radiation. This radiation can be sustained and expanded, if you will keep the atmosphere of your Sanctuary as holy as possible at all times. Do you realize that sometimes when you enter the Sanctuary, there is a Master of light upon your platform addressing a whole group of lifestreams from the inner levels or angels? SOMETIMES THESE VERY CHAIRS UPON WHICH YOU ARE NOW SEATED ARE BEING OCCUPIED BY ANGELIC AND SOMETIMES ASCENDED BEINGS (of course, while no class of yours is in session). It is so! Sometimes there is a mighty Master or Cosmic Being of light upon your platform, giving instruction to some audience of lifestreams with which he is working at inner levels. All of a sudden someone bursts noisily into the room and there is a shattering of the finer vibrations drawn here, I know you would not want that to happen.

When we need some place in the physical octave in which to render some service to life that cannot be rendered elsewhere, is it not perfectly natural for us to use a place which has been dedicated and consecrated to our service and into which the Sacred Fire has been rhythmically drawn in a given momentum? It would be well for all to hold a very sacred and reverent attitude toward and in these lovely places which have become just what their name implies, sanctuaries of peace, love and light, away from the pressures of the chaos and confusions of the outer world. Won't you all try to make and keep them so?

Please do not impress upon the ethers of your sanctuaries any thought, feeling, spoken word or deed that is not of Godliness. Render the service you wish to give in grace and please remember the transcendent blessings which have been brought to you by our presence with you in your meetings. WHETHER THERE IS AN ACTUAL ADDRESS BY THE MASTER OR NOT, WHERE THE HEART-CALLS OF THE LIFESTREAMS PRESENT ARE SINCERE, THERE IS ALWAYS ONE OR MORE OF US IN ATTENDANCE TO ANSWER THOSE CALLS AND GIVE YOU ALL THE HELP YOU CAN AND WILL ACCEPT. There are many, many lovely and sincere lifestreams devoted wholly to the service of the Christian Church WHO WOULD REALLY WORSHIP FOR THE REST OF THEIR EMBODIMENT HERE JUST ONE visitation from “The blessed Mother,” yet we come to you again and again to help you!

Think about these things, dear hearts! Think often upon them and upon us – upon the beloved Saint Germain who, as Saint Joseph, was so good to me in that time long ago, think often upon my son and the great Archangel Gabriel, Archangel Raphael and all the angels of heaven. Think upon these often for YOU KNOW THE LAW, “WHAT YOUR ATTENTION IS UPON YOU BECOME.” Wherever you work, wherever you stop, wherever you go, go and act there as though you were on a spiritual pilgrimage and the angels will accompany you, if you do. If you will hold the peace in your feelings everywhere you go and in all you do, you have no concept in the outer mind of just what can be done through you, what transcendent beings will give you protection and help you in many ways of which you know nothing now.

Now, in the name of the Father and of the son and of the Holy Spirit, in the name of my own beloved Jesus and in my own name, I make the call for the Lord to bless you with

his peace, sustain you in good works, illumine your souls as to the pattern and fulfillment of your own divine plan, keep you from bodily harm, keep you supplied with the limitless abundance of every good thing, unity of feeling required to create, sustain and expand “The Diamond Heart.” May Lord Michael with his own blazing Sword of Blue Flame remove now and forever the causes and cores of all in your worlds that can hurt you, your families, your loved ones and your fellow students! Oh, how I long for the day to dawn when you have completely and forever lost the capacity to hurt any part of life. I finally came to that day after many very bitter experiences. Work diligently toward that day when you are not able to hurt any part of life ever again and thereafter be that comforting presence to all life. I do love you so much! Thank you and good morning!

THE POWER OF RESURRECTION

Address delivered at the Ashram by Archaii Hope

December 26, 1959

Beloved friends, in order to achieve and maintain the immaculate concept of which blessed Gabriel speaks, unascended lifestreams do require a tremendous buoyancy, which is to be found within the Flame of Hope, which it is my joy to sustain in the emotional, mental, etheric and physical worlds, for without hope no man could finish his course, no woman or child could sustain the constructive endeavor upon which he or she is engaged.

We are part of the springtime, Gabriel and I. Gabriel – through the Resurrection Flame, connects with the beautiful Virgo and Amaryllis and brings up through the earth the

magnificent blossoms that show the power of resurrection in the nature kingdom. I give the fragrance to those flowers, which is hope. If a dormant bulb lying in the earth through the long winter beneath snow and ice, can be stirred to the resurrection and direct its shoots and flower through the ground and then give forth perfume, it should be a great hope and example to mankind that what a BULB HAS BEEN ABLE TO DO IN EXTERNALIZING ITS IMMACULATE CONCEPT, MANKIND ALSO CAN DO!

Externalizing Your Divine Pattern

As the Resurrection Flame of Spring surges through the earth, as you look upon every flowering shrub and budding tree, as you look upon every early spring flower which has utilized the power of the Resurrection Flame, feel the currents of hope alive within you, for within your hearts, you know, is a divine pattern and plan waiting to burst forth and externalize, making you, each one, a Christ, a more powerful kernel by far than the little tiny kernel within which is held the pattern of the crocus or the early violet.

Within your hearts, beloved ones, embodiment after embodiment, the great and patient God has placed the divine immaculate concept of himself, and springtime after springtime, year in and year out, embodiment after embodiment, where is the flower and the perfume of your Christ? I say, now it is not enough that Jesus burst the tomb of immortality, resuscitated a mutilated form and stood forth a resurrected, shining being, when there are ten billion lifestreams belonging to the Earth's evolution and about three and a half billion of them are in embodiment today, waiting, waiting, waiting for someone else to externalize the Christ nature.

There is no human being who does not have that divine plan and pattern within him and it is written that man was made in the image and the very likeness of God. That image and that likeness has been shrouded around by personalities, until so few have come to flower. Were every one of the elements to be as recalcitrant as mankind who have used this Earth, there would be no spring, no violet, no crocus, no lily, no flowering shrub. They would stay beneath the earth, year in and year out, but elemental life, inferior to that of humankind, has expected the resurrection power and created the rhythm of spring, summer, harvest and rest.

What nature has done, what Jesus did, what a few very exceptional lifestreams before Jesus and after him have done, IS THE DESTINY OF ALL THIS RACE and those that are yet to be born! So, on behalf of the God that made you, the Christ that is within you and the potentialities that await development through you, I do invoke the power of cosmic hope, to sustain your feelings in a receptive consciousness, until you are a manifest expression of your divinity. So to you all I say this morning, accept Lord Gabriel's concept for yourselves, for each other and for the Earth and take my buoyancy, which is the power of hope, not just during this time, but as a permanent gift of my heart to you.

ARCHANGEL GABRIEL SPEAKS: (December 31, 1960)

Now we come to the end of the Year of 1960, we enter into the Year of 1961. Blessed and beloved ones, friends of my heart, let us see how much the actual Resurrecting Flame which is Ours to give, and yours to receive, shall do for you and for this blessed planet Earth! I had hoped, as the Karmic Board met last evening, and as angels, elementals, human-kind and Divine Beings gathered together and the mighty Hosannas were sung, many of the petitions already were presented, that through the presentation of those petitions and the tremendous pressure of energy upon the Karmic Board, that Helios and Vesta would give us the sign so that I might announce the straightening of the axis of this Earth, but that time has not yet come! It will, as you persevere and cause distress to no man!

Beloved ones, each and every one of you have a part of that responsibility of straightening the axis of this planet Earth by straightening the axis of your own spinal column and sustaining our feeling of hope and THE FULL POWER OF GOD'S ANGELIC KINGDOM, GOD'S DIVINE DIRECTORS (CHOHANS) OF THE SEVEN RAYS, who have invested so much in the peoples of this Earth. Then those peoples, in turn, may relieve an Earth of an over-population and shall resuscitate the beauty and perfection of the Earth as she was as first created by Helios and Vesta and held in the bosom of the planetary Silent Watcher Immaculata, and drawn forth into physical manifestation by the Seven Elohim as a beautiful and sweet planet for the peoples belonging to her evolutions, where angels and mankind are walking and talking together, no veil of human creation between the evolutions at all.

THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE FIFTH RAY

OUR LOVE TO BELOVED RAPHAEL (SONG)

Hark! To the glorious Archangel,
 singing in Earth's atmosphere –
 listen! It's beautiful Raphael
 flooding his light far and near.
 See! In its radiant splendor
 naught but perfection can live.
 Hear! As he speaks thru each heartbeat
 "FEEL love's great mercy – FORGIVE!"
 RESPONSE – (Softly with deep feeling)
 "Consecrate me to Earth's great victory!
 Lift her strain and her stress,
 by light's great happiness!
 Every heart sings as our Raphael brings
 healing in his great wings."
 Give all your world to our Raphael.
 all who would Heaven regain.
 He'll flood his power of love thru you,
 lifting discomfort and pain.
 Call to this glorious Archangel
 hold yourself quiet within –
 wait for his current of blessing –
 in you new life will begin.
 Raphael, our glorious Archangel,
 make us your beauty and peace.
 Bring us your heavenly legions,
 let mankind's struggle now cease!
 Loving and blessing you all ways,
 Raphael, to God's heart we call –
 "Flood forth great oceans of glory
 To Raphael and Archangels all."

FINAL CHORUS –

"Consecrate me to Earth's great victory!
 Lift her strain and her stress
 by light's great happiness!
 Every heart sings and accepts as he brings
 healing in his great wings."

Hymn tune: "Whispering Hope." (Key of C)

**RAPHAEL, ARCHANGEL OF CONSECRATION,
SPEAKS:**

December 6, 1953

Hail! O beloved Silent Watchers, spirits of the morning! Silent Watcher of the hope of our world – your shining wings folded – prisoners of love like unto our Lord, Sanat Kumara, choosing to abide within the atmosphere of Earth to hold sustained the momentums and powers of the Sacred fire that these, the Guardian Spirits, have in fidelity, loyalty and constancy, drawn forth this hour.

Hail! O Cherubim Lovelee, within whose blazing body stands the Akashic Records of these, my words!

Hail! O shining Cherubim, visitors from other realms – you who have abided happily within the auras of these children!

Hail to you, beloved spirits of fire! I bow before your light, before the reverence within your feelings and I stand amazed at the capacity of incarnate spirits to sense TRUTH and to draw and focus, through the inner vehicles of the physical body, concentrated powers which, for the most part, do not descend below the Fourth Realm!

I am privileged to be your guest and I am hoping to give to you a little of the happiness that we enjoy in our service and worship to life, in order that you, as you set the pattern for the new day and the new era, may intelligently comprehend that which you are doing weaving the elements for illumined obedience into service, to make a pattern which mankind will rejoice in emulating.

You, beloved hearts, are laying the foundation for a world order that one day will cover the planet and into which every lifestream belonging to this evolution will joyously en-

ter. Through that co-operative worship and service, they will find their way home to their own God estate and mastery, becoming once more sons and daughters of the Celestial King and Queen of Heaven!

Does it stretch your imagination to feel that simple folk should create a pattern that one day will be world-wide? Not when you look back along the course of history and remember that it is always to the simple, to the gentle, to the humble, that the light has first come. Those who have laid the foundation of world religions were never fully cognizant that the cosmic impetus and rhythm directed by the powers and beings in the highest heavens through them, was rendering a service by which thousands – nay hundreds of thousands and millions of bound souls – might again find their way home in spirit and in nature.

You have done exceedingly well! The Master Saint Germain desires to bring an understanding to those who profess to love him, of the possibility of angels and men co-operating in bringing the planet Earth back to its perfect, pure and shining estate as a member of the planetary galaxy of light. Even after the glory of his own ascension, when he was no longer required to wear a garment of flesh, still did he labor constantly, endeavoring to reach the consciousness of a few and infuse them with the enthusiasm which is his greatest gift. Again, again and again has he returned to the Throne of the Eternal with a harvest of hope – unfulfilled!

A new endeavor is born! Here is a new opportunity for service, and Saint Germain stands proudly before the Throne at Shamballa, able to say at last, “There are men and there are women on Earth who have lived with the angels, who have proved that such an association is of mutual benefit.” Actions, not words, prove love! Gratitude is service to for-

ward a cause – not commendation upon another’s service. Thanksgiving is the pouring forth of your own qualified Light and this you have done. Do you see why I bow before your Light?

May I introduce myself? I am called “The Archangel of Consecration and Dedication.” It is my specific service to the universe to stand at the head of a glorious legion of beings who direct the Ray of Immortal God into those lifestreams who consecrate their life energies to a specific humanitarian service to bless the masses. My flame and ray in this action is one with Hilarion’s, and its color is a lovely green.

Every doctor and nurse, every priest, nun, minister and rabbi, every chela and initiate who voluntarily dedicates his or her energies to serving life comes under my particular blessing, radiation and care.

I have been given the great privilege today of describing to you the activities of my brothers, providing for you an opportunity to feel the specific radiation of each one, in order that in your present class work and in the class work which you will bring to many hundreds of thousands of people in the future, you may intelligently comprehend the inner action of the law, as well as the outer activity which is apparent to the mind and the senses.

If you will now turn your attention with me to the Beings who are the Archangels to your world and to your sun, I can perhaps cast the beam of my light upon them, allowing you see the magnificence of their service to life. In turn, you may be an outpost and an outpouring of each one of their great consecrated rays while you are gathered together in group activities, as well as in the daily course of your living.

There are among mankind individuals who are particular-

ly attuned to each one of these mighty facets of force. From within your own Causal Bodies, from within your own lifestreams, there flashes forth a momentum and gathered power of light when the great Ceremonial Angel, representing the Archangel who is closest to your own vibratory action, is pouring forth his force. Then as we move from activity to activity, other individual's momentums are energized and yours, perhaps, are quiescent.

Now, if you will hold the picture with me, I am sure you will see what can be done through concentration upon the Archangels, the Elohim and the mighty Chohans and all who work hand in hand when their ray is focused and directed, invoked and expanded. I am sure you will have the pleasure that comes through illumination of consciousness. That is our endeavor!

In the future, beloved ones, it will not be impossible for a member of our kingdom or the Ascended Master Kingdom, from time to time, to conduct these great classes themselves. This morning, through your sweet energies, your cooperation and Saint Germain's assurance that, "If it can be done, you will do it." We are going to make such an attempt!

A. ADORATION (Archangel Chamuel) – Third Ray.
Color: pink; Chohan, beloved Paul the Venetian.

May I introduce first my beloved brother Chamuel, Archangel of Adoration! His service and outpouring is adoration to God, to his messengers, his angels, the devas and all the powers who minister to mankind and to the Earth! His flame is pink and the great Chohan who works with him, is the beloved Paul, the Venetian.

When our activity at inner levels begins, each member of

the Celestial Choir, the Angelic Host and the worshipping congregation send forth together the pink flame and ray. As the beloved Chamuel leads the adoration to God the Father and his beings of light, it joins together in the upward sweep of an arc of energy from both the audience and the officiates. As you give your adoration, if you will *feel* my beloved brother Chamuel and the great outpouring of the pink flame surging forth from you toward him, then from his great cosmic heart back to you and through this city, I am sure you will understand something of his gift of adoration to life.

Song: Beloved Archangel Chamuel” (See lyrics preceding his address). Also: “Glory be to the Father.”

Glory be to the Father
And to the Son – and to the Holy Ghost!
As it was in the beginning
Is now and ever shall be
World without end –
Amen! Amen!

B. INVOCATION (Archangel Zadkiel) – Seventh Ray.
Color Violet; Chohan, Beloved Saint Germain.

The beloved Zadkiel, my brother, is the Archangel of Invocation, the concentrated power of invocation! With him works the Master Saint Germain. As the adoration rises upward from the heart of the Angelic Host (through whom most of these services are rendered) the great invocation draws back the blessing and outpouring of the particular being or group of beings who are to render the service of the hour. That tremendous radiation as released through the beloved Zadkiel and the beloved Saint Germain in the power of invocation, is felt every time you give a worded decree, every time you call with intensity and power for the release

of an expansion of God's light from above.

We will call forth that power through the song to beloved Archangel Zadkiel.

(Song to beloved Archangel Zadkiel. See lyrics preceding his address.)

You will see, beloved ones, what momentum and the response of the Violet Flame in invocation is, how powerfully it is felt and how tremendously it is anchored through those calls. That is the momentum which has made you, individually and collectively, "the hope of the world."

C. CONSECRATION (Archangel Raphael): Fifth Ray.
Color: green; Chohan: beloved Hilarion.

The consecration and the dedication of the lifestream of the angels, the devas, the masters and those who represent the worshipping group, carry my outpouring to them, through the green ray. If you will feel for a moment, that individual consecration of your lifestream to God, I am sure you can accept the service which is mine to give. Visualize that light flowing freely from the heart of the universe, animating every one of your inner bodies. Now consciously consecrate –

Your minds and bodies to receive the divine ideas of the Father;

Your feelings to radiate that which is helpful, constructive and good;

Your etheric body to record only perfection;

Your garment of flesh to manifest health and harmony;

Your eyes, through which God himself may see perfection and you, as individuals, may see opportunity to call

forth the law and bless all life;
Your ears, to hear the harmonies of the inner light,
the voice of the master and the call
for assistance from your fellowman;
Your lips, to form the words that carry the hope and
faith and confidence of Heaven into the consciousnesses
that are bound;
Your hands to heal
Your feet to walk upon the path as directed by the Uni-
versal God that made you;
Your heart to be the Chalice of the Sacred Fire
and your WHOLE BEING consecrated and dedicated to
God's service.
This is my activity and my service to life.

Song to Archangel Raphael. (Lyrics preceding his address.)

D. ILLUMINATION. (Archangel Jophiel), Second Ray.
Color : Yellow; Chohan: Beloved Kuthumi [now beloved Lan-
to].

The beloved Jophiel, Archangel of Illumination, that mighty being who teaches the angels, also comes at the moment when a great Master or presiding individual directs, into the outer consciousness of the audience, through spoken word, the purpose of the service or the words which illumine the consciousness.

Song to Beloved Jophiel. (See lyrics preceding his address.)

E. VISITATION (Archangel Gabriel) – Fourth Ray. Color – white; Chohan, beloved Serapis Bey.

The beloved Gabriel, Archangel of Visitation, whom you have known as “The Announcer,” comes at the instant of the visitation, at the moment of the elevation of your cup, when the Archangels, the Masters and the Great Beings gather in response to your call. He directs into your consciousness, as he did to that of Mary, the immaculate concept of your own Godhood that which you should externalize and be!

Will you feel for a moment the power of his directed flame and as you sing those beautiful words to the “Immaculate Conception,” I am sure you will feel the fulfillment of it as Mary did on that fresh, Spring morning when Gabriel, in his remembrance of a promise made to her before she left the heavenly king – said “Hail, thou Mary, full of grace. The Lord is with thee!” I say to you this morning children, “Hail! Thou spirits of fire incarnate! The divine image of your own electronic pattern is within you! May you grasp it, accept it and become one with it, throwing off the concepts that have made these limited, aging forms?” Will you feel Gabriel’s radiation through the song, “Immaculate Conception?”

Immaculate Conception
 From God’s own blazing heart,
 We now accept thy glory
 O! From us never part!
 In thee we’re free from shadows
 That lead mankind astray,
 We accept thy perfection
 In love’s most perfect way!

(Hymn tune: “The Church Has One Foundation.”)

Song to Archangel Gabriel. (See lyrics preceding his address.)

F. PROTECTION (Archangel Michael) – First Ray. Color – blue; Chohan, Beloved El Morya

Now we come to your beloved friend, Lord Michael, Archangel of Protection – our own great prince and Lord, the guardian and protector of angels and of men. Through the Blue Flame and Ray of power, he closely works with the Master El Morya, and through you, beloved ones, guarding the concepts – not only of your own Christ Self – but of this whole endeavor [The Bridge to Freedom].

Once before, a Temple dedicated to Lord Michael was manifest on the Earth. The reputation of this temple that pulsates in the ethers over your city, was known all over the world. Ofttimes, a flash of protective fire, like a great fiery hand, rushing forth from this temple in response to the call from a priest or priestess in a local unit, saved from destruction a whole continent that was rumbling and shaking, ready to sink beneath the waves. It can be done again! You do not know what you build! At this time, if you will sing to Lord Michael, the great and mighty one, and FEEL the power within that temple and within this room, you will feel his radiation and blessing.

Song to beloved Archangel Michael. (See lyrics preceding his address.)

Thank you, beloved ones.

G. MINISTRATION (Archangel Uriel) – Sixth Ray. Colors – Ruby and gold; Chohan, beloved Jesus [now beloved Nada].

As we close our service in these temples of the sun and as the benediction is sung, the great beings who have gath-

ered, countless in number, are released by the presiding master. They go north and south and east and west. They are dedicated by the beloved Uriel, Archangel of Ministration and the beloved Master Jesus on the Ruby and Gold Ray. They carry the blessing of the ministering power unto all mankind. As I release those angels, may you feel the power of the benediction from Uriel, Jesus and the beloved Mary. Beloved ones, feel these beings NOW who have gathered your energies and light, carrying them everywhere to the mankind which needs assistance.

O! Beloved brothers! Beloved sisters! Angels, Archangels and powers of light! For your ministry today we thank you! Speed thee forth now, in the name of the universal God – north and south and east and west! Carry the energies that we have brought. Carry the precious energies of these children of Earth, yet incarnate, and blanket our planet round with healing, with peace, with illumination! Give unto mankind – everyone, everywhere – that which needs most to set it free.

Song to beloved Archangel Uriel. (See lyrics preceding his address.)

May I say that as the activities which are to come forth as the seven-fold radiation (which we have endeavored, just lightly, to bring to your attention today) are woven into the energies of the blessed students, you will see a tremendous balancing of the seven bodies and the seven ganglionic centers within the physical form because the predominant vibration of your own flame and ray will be equalized by those qualities which you need most. It is one reason why the seven-fold nature of God is developed through all who serve him, through the Elohim and the suns, through the Archangels and the Chohans, through your own bodies and through

the organism within your flesh form. There is a great opportunity before you to weave your energies into these patterns which bring into the atmosphere of Earth those who, for many centuries, have dwelt within the Great Silence.

Do you know what it means for someone like my brothers, Zadkiel and Chamuel, to have their names EVEN THOUGHT OF BY UNASCENDED BEINGS? DO YOU KNOW WHAT IT MEANT TO US when we first heard the melody in which our seven names were incorporated, rising from unascended beings' hearts? Then to have the joy of hearing it rendered so beautifully this morning!

I assure you we shall be much closer to the people of Earth in the future, because of your own alertness and because of your calls. In the coming year, as the beloved brother El Morya and the gracious queen of heaven, our beloved Mary, set into action these gifts and these opportunities with which they intend to bless you, I, too, shall come very close into your atmosphere. Beloved Mary and I have worked together for many, many centuries, long before I walked with her in those fateful days when she bore the beloved Jesus and raised him. She and I have had an association that stretches back to the first incarnation which she knew on this Earth. Thank you for your patience! Thank you for this opportunity, and thank you for your love!

RE-CONSECRATE YOURSELF DAILY**By The Beloved Archangel Raphael**

Sept. 26, 1957

Dearly beloved and blessed ones who are consecrated in heart, mind, soul, spirit and body to the redemption of our Earth, I greet you today on behalf of the kingdom of the Archangels which represent the pressure of the BUOYANCY OF FEELING OF JOY IN SERVICE TO GOD AND TO IMPRISONED LIFE EVERYWHERE!

In order to tie into the Ray of Consecration and pour its blessing and benediction to the evolutions of the Earth while we are here with you today, I would like to bring out an important point of instruction on the Law of Consecration.

What is the very first thing that your own individualized I AM Presence did when it first felt and cognized itself as "I AM"? Have you thought on this? Before any other activity took place, your individualized I AM Presence knelt before its God-parents in gratitude for life and self-conscious intelligence and asked for a consecration of that life, wheresoever it might choose to serve, through the use of its God-given free-will.

Thus your God-parents, in response to your free-will request, did so consecrate all the life you might ever use through all the ages of time to the fulfilling of God's plan in any sphere, realm or planet into which your enthusiastic search might take you.

Now the Holy Christ Self, being a part of your individualized I AM Presence, is also a being who, of its own free will, has asked for and received the God-consecration of its life. Of course, it has no desire to use its own free will destructively, releases to and through you the life which animates

your outer personality and soul, constantly and silently awaiting your request for its assistance and to be allowed to radiate through you.

However, the personality, the soul and the four lower vehicles need RE-CONSECRATION, because, although in the beginning they were part of the plan of Divinity, they descended in vibration below the rate of the natural harmony of the kingdom of heaven and its right use of life, misusing the pure energies of God. Thus they became a part of the human creation in Earth's atmosphere, being a part of the creation of the personal karma which certain lifestreams have to handle and, one day, transmute. So, the four lower bodies must be RE-CONSECATED to serving God. When such consecration is made, it follows a distinct pattern. Such pattern begins to manifest when the outer consciousness (personality) DECIDES FIRMLY WITHIN ITSELF THAT IT WILL SERVE GOD ACCORDING TO ITS BEST CAPACITIES. Then it is illumined as to how to use its talents, virtues and assets at hand to fulfill that plan (again according to its best capacities). Following that, there begins to stir within it a great love for *God*, for man and for all living things.

Next, the consciousness experiences the feeling of selflessness and that great desire to surrender completely to God. This is the most difficult of all the initiations and it takes place in the Fourth realm where the outer self (the full accumulation of all the energy used by the four lower bodies) is completely, willingly and lovingly surrendered to the God-Presence, "I AM." At such time the outer self is ready for consecration and it is my great opportunity then to come with my angels for the purpose of re-consecrating the life energy as it flows into the flame within the heart, re-consecrating the feelings and the mind, the etheric body and

the various avenues in the flesh form through which the life flows into the senses.

PLEASE DO NOT BE DISTURBED IF THIS ACTIVITY OF CONSECRATION HAS TO BE REPEATED OVER AND OVER AGAIN! Beloved ones forgive me if I remind you that you have consecrated your life again and again all through the centuries to just what you thought was having a happy time. You see, you cannot consecrate your mind, heart, soul and the members of your physical vehicle (eyes, ears, lips, hands, feet, etc.) just once, for you have not yet the momentum builded to allow you so to do! Even though I were to come often and pour that green essence of God-consecration into, through and around you as a blessing, remember that HABIT IS ENERGY USED OVER AND OVER AGAIN until it is a momentum more powerful than you have any idea. Now, those habits of the ages which have been developed by the personality are not going to let go of you and your energies just because you place your hand upon the altar, nor because you have placed your heart in my keeping.

THEREFORE, RE-CONSECRATE YOURSELVES DAILY! If your eyes behold iniquity, YOU KNOW WHERE I AM! Just say silently, "Father, forgive me for the transgression of your Law of love. BELOVED RAPHAEL, RE-CONSECRATE MY EYES TO SEE ONLY PERFECTION."

If you listen to gossip or discord, letting it record in your feelings to make them "boil," just stop for a moment! WITHOUT ANY SENSE OF SELF-CONDEMNATION (you know, you have been doing these discordant things for hundreds of thousands of years!) say: "Father, forgive me for the misuse of your great sense of hearing. Beloved Raphael, re-consecrate my ears so that I may hear only the Music of the

Spheres, the divine voice of my Presence, the Ascended Masters and the sounds of harmony!”

If your hands are impatient and in gesture you release anger, which is a red flash in the atmosphere about you, (and only God's blessing and the protective radiation of some Ascended Master has kept those hands from doing worse than gesturing impatiently!) all right! Hold your hands at rest for a moment and say silently: “Father forgive me for the motive which animated that impatient gesture, for any harm I have done to life thereby, any feelings I have hurt. Transmute the cause, effect, record and memory of that form as it left my hand and consecrate my hands only to bless.”

If your lips and your tongue (that unruly member), continue to use sharp words, even though you have consecrated yourself to expanding only God's love and comfort to life, self-condemnation, regretfulness and all manner of depression is not the remedy here! Thank God you still have a tongue for – do you know that there were ages in the past when the priests and priestesses of the Temple of the White Order were forced to remove their own tongue, if they issued a single negative word! Now, in your case, that is not required. Just look at the mercy of life, you still have your tongue after you have flashed forth your impatient remarks many, many times. So, if this has happened again, just say: “Father, forgive me for saying that unkind, impatient or thoughtless thing. THANK YOU FOR THE GIFT OF YOUR VOICE AND YOUR LIFE AND RE-CONSECRATE THE POWER CENTER OF MY THROAT, MY VOCAL CORDS AND MY TONGUE, TO CARRY ONLY THE MESSAGES OF HARMONY.”

What if you have to repeat this? Paderewski did not become a master musician in one day! None of the unascended chelas becomes perfect in just one hour, but it is the keeping at it that counts!

Now, it is the same thing with the feet and any of the organs of the body. If there has been error, of course it is not permanent. The God of Mercy who created and has sustained you all through the ages, has provided a way and means by which you can wipe out that error and replace it with that which will help you fulfill your divine plan. The only lifestreams which are really in danger are those who do not wish to pick themselves up, dust off their knees and try again. WE ARE ALWAYS AVAILABLE TO YOU AT YOUR CALL! WE ARE ALWAYS WILLING TO HELP! You have learned a good deal now about our specific services and I shall be glad to re-consecrate any member of your vehicles twenty or more times an hour if you will ask me so to do! I do not mind, you know, IT IS MY REASON FOR BEING! That is why I am in the universe and am one of those who is assisting in the freeing of Earth's evolution at this time.

Now, this is a great fallacy in the outer world. Many feel that the consecration of baptism and christening is the salvation of the soul throughout the entire life. None of these activities of the Sacred Fire, beloved ones, can be done just once, unless it would be done by a Being wholly without karma like the beloved Jesus was in his final embodiment here, as was Lord Gautama.

Now, self-consecration is head and shoulders above the consecration of life by another. For instance, you render a great service when you call for the consecration of the lifestreams which are about to embody. You also render a great service when you consecrate (with or without request) children who have just been born. However, when the soul-self of the outer consciousness asks for consecration of its own free-will, and desires willingly to co-operate with that consecration, then you have spiritual partnership between

our realm and yours which cannot be destroyed.

You see, an activity of the orthodox religions which is not too well understood is the baptism and christening of an infant, before that lifestream has come to a point of self-conscious intelligence where it can make its own decision. (You see, that lifestream has free will with which not even God himself will interfere, for only by the use of that free will can that lifestream fulfill its own reason for being).

In the average case, an individual is baptized as an infant (or christened or consecrated) in the faith of its parents and, of course, that is a blessing because wherever such a baptism or christening is given, we give as much as the Holy Christ Self of all concerned will allow. But, in the New Era and the New Day, every lifestream which wants to be consecrated to God and baptized in the name of the Holy Spirit, will ask for that activity of its own free will without coercion, whether he is ninety or whether he is nine! When that request comes forth from the chelas, I shall stand there, wherever the request is made and give that CONSCIOUS CONSECRATION AND BAPTISM WHICH HAS NOT YET COME FORTH IN THE NEW ENDEAVOR BECAUSE NO ONE THOUGHT ABOUT IT ENOUGH TO ASK FOR IT! (I am really transgressing on the Law here by putting this into your minds, for you should use your own initiative to ask for it!)

I now enfold you in the most powerful radiation of Mother Mary's and my love, thanking you for having been pliable enough to assist us thus far.

Raphael

THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE SIXTH RAY
ARCHANGEL URIEL, ANGEL OF MINISTRATION

BELOVED URIEL

Uriel! Uriel! In thy love let all dwell –
 In the Father's holy name, bring us ministrations Flame!
 Take from Earth all that's wrong, let her sing
 Love's sweet song!
 Bathe our Earth from above in Christ blessings of love.

Uriel! Uriel! With dear Jesus foretell
 All the freedom, joy and peace that is bringing Earth's re-
 lease.
 With this dawning new day – hope of God's Seventh Ray
 Jesus' Sixth Ray above crowns dear freedom with love.

Uriel! Uriel! Let all hear Freedom's Bell
 Whose mighty holy sound shall be heard the world around!
 Freedom's reign is now real! Freedom's bells do now peal
 Filling space, angels sing – Earth's full freedom they bring.

Uriel! Uriel! Freedom's friends love thee well
 Take the light and love we give, amplify them.
 Make them live
 In the souls of all men, raised to God's heart again
 Now is Earth's Victory – setting Sanat Kumara free!

Archangel Uriel, time and harvest shall tell
 All the powers of freedom's might, to raise
 Earth to Heaven's height.
 Let all men bless thee now – every knee to thee bow –
 To thy sweet heart flame too – all God's blessings to you!

Melody: "Lullaby" by Brahms. (Key of E flat)

BELOVED URIEL, SPEAKS:

May 16, 1954

I am the spirit of ministrations! I am the spirit of peace! I am the spirit of grace! I am the servant of the one God and I stand before you, each one, this day as your servant also!

Wherever the name of God is invoked, silently or audibly, THERE I AM ON AN INSTANT with the fullness of the love, the blessings and the benediction, the healing, the faith and the power of the almighty. According to the capacity to receive, is the blessing given.

I, Uriel, come into the atmosphere of this Earth at the invitation of Earth's people. I stand in your midst, bringing with me the fullness of the love of God. I say to your consciousness, to your minds and to your bodies, "In the name of the one mighty God, Peace be unto you! Peace be unto your striving consciousness, your restless minds, your weary bodies – the peace of God that does surpass the understanding of the outer mind." Let it enter NOW into every cell and fiber of your being and you relax in the knowledge that you are immersed in the presence of the Almighty! You live, move and truly have your being within the living, breathing, intelligent body of the universal God, and no matter how far you may stray in thought, YOU CAN NEVER LEAVE THE SAFETY OF HIS BOSOM. It but requires of you the awakening to your presence within that safe, secure, loving heart!

Ah, children of light, children of God, part of the spirits of the eternal! Even now, this instant, are you within the heart of that Father!

Of all the angels that people the inner atmospheres around your planet Earth, the greatest legions are of Lord Michael, our prince, and of myself. We are the servants of

God and it is our great opportunity and joy in the universal scheme, to minister unto the sons and daughters of God who have woven out of thought and feeling certain painful experiences and who, in their extremity, sooner or later, invoke the superior power for assistance to extricate themselves.

We are those legions who answer the calls and the prayers from the least of men. In graded order, the angels of ministration stretch from the heart of the Central Sun itself, down through the astral and psychic realm, even making a canopy of muted light around the “compound” [which is no longer in existence, Ed.]. Through the avenue of the Silent Watchers, we are alerted the moment the flame in the heart stirs and the silent “God help us” arises from within the consciousness. At that time, according to the requirement, is one or more members of our legions sent to bring grace and assistance to the lifestreams requiring succor.

The angels of ministration are the messengers of the most high. They are those who embody the mystic quality of grace.” The complement to my lifestream is known at inner levels as “Donna Grace.” She is “The lady full of grace” in the angelic kingdom as the beloved Mary is representative of grace to the human kingdom at the present time.

The assistance that is rendered to the mankind of Earth by the Angelic Host is very little understood. There is a Cosmic Law which is inexorable and unchanging, which requires that THE CALL MUST COME FROM THE OCTAVE IN WHICH THE NEED IS FELT. If this were not a self-evident truth, long since those of us who live in love and mercy would have lifted into light, mankind and all shadowed creation, but through self-conscious free-will, the lifestream and the consciousness within itself must apply for assistance! Then on the return beam of that very energy comes the radiation, the presence

and the power of the Cosmic Beings, the ascended masters, the angelic host, the mighty devas, according to the requirement of the hour.

The great, brooding presences that take up their abode over large cities similar to the one in which you are presently living, are constantly watching for those beams, those flickers of light, which pass out of the soul and which signifies an "S.O.S." to the Heavenly Hosts for assistance! These beings then measuring the need, make the call to one of the directors of members of the angelic host in our sphere. That director gives the mission to an angel who is developed sufficiently to hold within his feeling world the particular quality of radiation which is the answer to the prayer. That quality of radiation stimulates the flame within the heart and the soul of the supplicant and as the two meet, the supplicant himself is able to magnetize the answer. The answer comes according to his acceptance!

The beloved angelic host who work with us, start with the little, tiny Cherubim and angels, who embody the qualities of faith, happiness, hope and all of the virtues and who are able to retain, sometimes for no longer than an hour, the specific radiation of a quality which may be required on Earth. Needless to say, their first endeavors to give assistance to the planet Earth are brief ones. They hasten back into the safety of the director from whose arms and aura they have been sent forth to empty their little vial of faith, or confidence, into the silver cord and lifestream of some dependent or despairing one. Recording the victory of such a mission, the small being becomes more confident, more eager to learn and more desirous of maintaining the self-control required to sustain a greater portion of a virtue or quality in his next mission.

It is thus by actual experience that the angelic host grow and develop and learn the joy that is within service. They are allowed to witness the change in the consciousness of the mortal whom they bless with their benediction. The happiness, the joy, that shines within the eyes of these infants is indeed beautiful to behold when they see a stooped form straighten and a hopeless consciousness again filled with faith. They come back into the temples charged with enthusiasm and a burning desire to return earthward again and again, until none of mankind or the imprisoned elemental kingdom shall require assistance outside of the flame that beats their own hearts!

These are the small beings. You who are endeavoring to hold for the portion of a day at least, some virtue in your consciousness to give to others through contagion, can understand in a measure the joy of the angels when in your association you are able to convey a little courage, a little faith, a little confidence to one of your associates whom you meet in the course of daily living. Then, with renewed vigor, you return again to the source of faith and confidence within your heart, applying there for the capacity to radiate a larger sphere of influence of that quality around you, within your aura and to hold it against contamination from the mass mind for a longer period of time. It is a lovely way to experiment with your energy, perhaps taking some one quality each day that you feel might benefit the mankind in your environment, in your home life, or in your business association. Then setting the "spiritual thermostat" of your consciousness and feeling world to that virtue, tuning in to the Cosmic Beings who represent the momentum of it, direct and sustain that specific virtue through your aura and sphere of influence, despite the conditions, appearances and shadows from the appearance world that you might face. TRY IT! At first, your

energy may change quality at any appearance that is less than the perfection you have contemplated.

Then, learning by experience, you will begin to so anchor yourself upon maintaining an aura, a forcefield around you, charged with a virtue, that you will no longer be affected by the energy that you contact which is emanating from the masses. It is a marvelous service and it is the training that the angelic host receive at inner levels. This is a training into which you can enter until your forcefield becomes so much your servant that you can qualify it with healing, you can qualify it with purity or any other virtue and be as assured that it will not change as you are assured that when you place your dress or suit upon your body it will remain the same garment until you return home at night. Certainly the energy of God around you can be as obedient as that which is fashioned into the covering for your flesh!

It is the homely and the practical things that build mastery into the lifestream and make individuals conscious conductors. When there are among the mankind of Earth, and the embodied angelic host and the embodied elemental kingdom, those who can control their own auras, we shall have created channels through which to flash cosmic protection and cosmic light upon an instant to give assistance to an entire city, an entire nation and an entire planet!

I would like to speak to you about created and natural channels for a moment.

THE BOOK OF "GENESIS" AND ALL OF THE SUCCEEDING BIBLICAL LORE, IS BEING WRITTEN AGAIN! Do you understand that? IT IS BEING WRITTEN NOW, NOT BY UNASCENDED BEINGS, BUT BY GOD-FREE BEINGS! IT IS A BIBLE MADE UP OF THE ENERGIES OF THE ARCHANGELS, THE COSMIC BEINGS, AND THE ASCENDED MASTERS, THAT WILL STAND FOR THE

REST OF THE CIVILIZATIONS BEING BROUGHT FORTH ON THIS PLANET EARTH.

Cosmically speaking, there are natural channels which are feeders of spiritual vitality. At Titicaca and in the Himalayan Mountains, those two great rays focused there are cosmic feeders of spiritual currents which sustain the light and the pulse beat of the Earth. At seven points on the Earth's surface, there are foci, tunnels, channels, funnels of light through which the spiritual radiation is poured down from the higher octaves and then radiated out through the atmosphere of Earth. These funnels or channels provide the lifeline through which the spiritual radiation flows which sustains the soul life of mankind. Without an open door from the higher octaves into the astral and psychic realms (which is mankind's present effluvia) the spiritual selves of men could not have survived through the dark ages.

The drawing down of the spiritual vitality and the radiating of that vitality out into the astral and psychic realms is part of the activity of the sixth ray. This dissolves and consumes much of the creation that is there.

Then there are "created" channels. There are other rays that are drawn and tied into the Earth by voluntary lifestreams who choose to take that ray into their very bodies. They pass through the veil of birth and living upon the Earth itself, magnetize that ray and tie it into Earth's atmosphere, leaving it on Earth after they depart. This was done by the beloved Saint Germain with the Freedom Flame. It was done by the beloved Apollonius of Tyana as he drew the mighty healing currents which would be used by him in his next life as the Master Jesus. It was done by the Lord Buddha, who, incarnating, continued to contemplate the nature of God and magnetize that nature in the locations where his

physical body had its pilgrimage. He did this to such an extent, that even when he left his physical body, that pulsating rhythm of the ray which he brought to the Earth continued to remain and radiate forth as a nourishment for the people.

In India today, the inner sight of the developed may see that beam of light like a sun through the natural atmosphere of the environment where he lived. This is the concentrate of the magnetized ray that Buddha drew and left after him as a spiritual stimulus to the entire Buddhistic religion.

The Master Jesus did the same. He drew, with beloved Mary and the disciples and others (and for years after his resurrection and the ascension, continued to draw) that ray for the nourishment of the Christian Dispensation into the Earth. In the Holy Land that ray is a pulsating, living thing, and its action is as if you stepped from a dark room into a searchlight radiating forth in every direction.

When a being contemplates a virtue in the heart of God, (like freedom) and desires to bring that quality into the lower atmosphere of Earth, he volunteers to tie that quality into his own life. It becomes part of his heartbeat. Then there is only one way to draw that into the consciousness and atmosphere of Earth. That is to take embodiment and direct that quality forth into the atmosphere in a rhythmic pulsation through the heartbeat. Each incarnation requires absolute dedication to sustaining the rhythm of the recognition of that quality over and over and over again, constantly and without cessation for many, many centuries. When it is so anchored, the being who has taken the responsibility for drawing that ray forth cannot leave that ray until volunteers agree to take upon themselves the responsibility of feeding it rhythmically and keeping it alive.

It requires that AT LEAST ONCE IN EVERY TWENTY-FOUR

HOUR PERIOD, such volunteers individually give recognition to that flame. Otherwise, do you know what happens? Those rays, when they are no longer magnetized, begin to ascend back into their natural sphere because it is the nature of all light to ascend. IT REQUIRES THE PRESENCE OF AT LEAST ONE UNASCENDED BEING WILLING SO TO GUARD, LOVE AND SUSTAIN THE FLAME IN THIS SPHERE, UNTIL ALL LIFE IS FREE.

Now, the spiritual vitality that flows into the planet Earth and into the consciousness of the people, flows primarily through congregations. Where numbers of people are gathered together under a leader or a director to worship God, they draw down a benediction, a grace, a spiritual nourishment that expands the soul light of the spiritual self. There are and have been great orthodox speakers and leaders who are tremendous magnets for this spiritual vitality. Wherever they go, there is what is called a “spiritual revival,” which means that such an individual, through his own enthusiasm and magnetic power, invokes a more than ordinary release of spiritual benediction. Every lifestream is spiritually stimulated who joins with that worship. Many of them you know – Billy Sunday was one, Aimee McPherson was another and there are others.

People who come into metaphysical understanding sometimes feel very superior and they pass through a time when they laugh at the orthodox concepts. Then they come to a greater spiritual maturity and realize that the service of the orthodox is essential in its way.

I CANNOT EMPHASIZE TOO STRONGLY THE FACT THAT PERSONAL APPLICATION PROVIDES SPIRITUAL VITALITY AND NOURISHMENT IN YOUR INDIVIDUAL LIVES, The rhythm of your personal application and the rhythm of your co-

operative endeavors in groups draws into your spirit the nourishment that makes it strong. It makes you a greater magnetic power to draw good from the universe, makes you a greater radiating center and makes you grow in spiritual stature. No individual should feel religious worship is duty. It is a magnificent opportunity to expose the starved and shriveled soul to the nourishment of those vital currents that flow from God himself and from the angels of ministration at congregational services.

Why did Jesus say Why did Jesus say, “When two or more are gathered together in my name?” Why did he not say, “When one says his prayers?” Because the merging of the consciousnesses, the flame and the intensifying of the magnetic field through the power of each lifestream warrants the expenditure of a great deal more energy than the endeavors of one individual alone. However, a certain amount of spiritual vitality does flow the moment you think of God.

There is so much for me to say. There is so much for me to cover. Your consciousness is your cup, my children. When your cup is full, there is no more that will fit within it! Gradually, from within out, we are endeavoring to increase the size of your cup, to open the mouth of it and to enable you to receive greater powers and understanding without a sense of pressure or mental exhaustion. Until that time, we have to abide in a certain patience, where there is so much to do, so much to give and so little comparative capacity to receive.

I want to speak to you on one more subject before I enter into my service as the messenger of this day and that is “faith healings.” The angels of ministration work with the great devas in all the hospitals, in all the asylums, in all penal institutions and all places where there are sick of mind and body. This same spiritual grace and vitality of which I spoke,

is poured forth from the sixth sphere and is given to those angels of ministration. Whenever possible, where acceptance and faith are present, the currents are poured into the lifestream and healings do occur.

Now, at inner levels, before the Karmic Board and before your own Holy Christ Self you have applied to become masters of the power and powers of the Sacred Fire, masters of thought, feeling and circumstance. You have, therefore, forsworn “faith healings” until you have developed the capacity within your own consciousness to recreate perfection at will! This is a very important and subtle point! You have asked, in regard to healing and in regard to finance, that you might become master, conscious master, of the power of precipitation and conscious master over your bodies, minds and worlds. In this way, the scientific understanding of the law which you would receive would make you able to assist hundreds and thousands by like change of consciousness which would bring a change of effect in the world of form.

You are endeavoring nightly, while out of the body and daily in your own thinking and feeling selves, to learn the key by which the combinations of energy and application will result in the perfect manifestation. You do not wish to have manifestations handed to you by an external, lest the inner cause again be set up and you find yourself again in chains. Do you see?

As the beloved Saint Germain said, “Freedom comes when you are master of circumstances consciously and can regulate any set of circumstances by the flame within your heart!” There is no other permanent freedom! Think on this! Do not be discouraged. In the schoolroom of life, it would be easier to have an individual who had passed successfully through your course, work your problems for you. Many,

many men and women do, but the wise man learns the principle himself, lest the man on whom he relies to solve his problems should not be there when his great opportunity comes!

You are in training to become masters. There is a scientific application by which you can have the fullness of every good and perfect thing! We have brought to you these flames. The use of them has brought to us the cosmic mastery of our realms and that use will bring that mastery to you too.

Now, you can forswear your vow before the law at any moment. You can accept help which lesser men have received. Are you then, any richer in your own consciousness except for a temporary surcease of discomfort?

The men and women who have been miraculously healed down through the ages – miraculously through the intercession of the beloved Jesus and Mary and angels – have created again, again and again, similar conditions.

Beloved ones, the law has decided that it is time that these inner causes be studied and examined. It is time that mankind come to a mature understanding that he has full freedom when his own energy, obeying his own directions, in co-operation with the magnetized power of cosmic feelings and Cosmic Beings, surges forth and does for him that which is the requirement of the moment. Then if you were the only man left in America, you would then be as completely composed and free as if you were surrounded by thousands of friends. It is to you, who stand on an island of separateness, and yet at one with all that is; it is to you that we shall look when the masses run hither and thither in fear and uncertainty, having not the wherewithal to clothe the bodies or feed themselves during times of world changes. Is it not bet-

ter to receive that training and become the master of that energy *now*, while there is time? O, yes! It truly is! We are in great days. Magnificent activities are taking place at inner levels.

I want you to think of your consciousness for a moment. How truly there is no space! Your consciousness is like a lovely mirror – a cosmic mirror, we will say – and we have used it quite freely recently. We have been able to flash pictures upon it and each of you enjoyed those pictures as much as if your physical body were present at inner levels where the activities were taking place. That is a great development, more than you know, because we have done it gradually and we have led you along like children.

You enjoyed the pageant of the Spring. You enjoyed the opening of the Blue Lotus Retreat. Your lovely consciousnesses just relax and record the beauty taking place at inner levels. For a moment you are free! For a moment you are living with us in those inner levels! That is good! That is what we have tried to do, because by flashing into your consciousness the activities taking place at inner levels, your consciousness being receptive and alert, then your energies are able to cooperate with current endeavors of the God-free and much more service is rendered!

There are several activities taking place that would be interesting. Both the Eastern and Western Hemispheres are being blest exceedingly. The Wesak Festival is in progress in Asia. The Eastern Hemisphere will receive the blessings of the Buddha and the Christian world will receive the blessings of the angels of ministration, the Cosmic Christ (Lord Maitreya, and the Master Jesus).

Over every church, in Europe, as well as here in the West, there is a grail and into that cup the ministering deva

has drawn the prayers, hopes, aspirations, songs, masses and general services ever since that church was built. Each one of these churches has a tremendous stockpile of spiritual vitality. Those in Europe at Rheims and some of those old cathedrals have gathered a tremendous momentum of reverence.

The Lord Buddha is already in the Wesak Valley and the following will amuse you! The East is so spiritually proud of the fact that it thinks nothing of form. For many months the pilgrims from all over China, Malaya, and Asia Minor, as well as Asia Proper, have been following their hearts, praying and hoping to find the valley chosen for the Wesak Festival. You see, each year a different location is chosen and there is no outer invitation that goes forth! There is no written word even between the masters and their conscious chelas, as to where that place of visitation will be. It is a complete test of following your own soul light.

Some people have walked on this pilgrimage for forty years and have never yet found that valley. Some find it every year! The nomads from Tibet and China, even from Siberia, have traveled with their tents on their backs. They have been heading toward India, toward the Wesak Valley. Those who have found their way there have set up their tents on the hillside and made their fires. It is a beautiful month in northern India. They have a very early mountain laurel and some very early rhododendron. It is a month of very great beauty.

The Wesak Valley chosen this year has a waterfall at one end. They have placed the altar with the lotus flowers and the floral decorations in front of it. The Buddha is already present, having come from Peking and he is walking among the pilgrims, yet none of them have recognized him and all

are waiting for the Luminous presence which comes tomorrow at 5 o'clock (New York Eastern Daylight Saving Time). There you are! Isn't it the truth? You have a gift in your midst, and you look afar off! Buddha has been walking among those pilgrims, drinking from those earthen pans, sharing the tampa (tea) with the Llamas who have spent a whole embodiment praying to him. . . and no one yet has found him! Yet, they are all washing today. It is the day of ablution, they are washing their tents, they are washing their clothes and they are washing themselves for tomorrow! There you are! Yours is the world of form!

It makes me smile at Asia! I wonder what Buddha will do tomorrow? Knowing him, he will probably just disappear, because he would not even disappoint them by letting them know that they have been rather foolish! O! Let's not look afar off!

I smile often at people who are so tired and desiring to go to heaven for a rest! What I am describing to you is what we do all the time! This is but a little digest of our activities of an hour. I see the outer mind saying "It does not seem possible – it seems like a fantasy!" Yet, how do you know what has been going on in Heaven for the last six million years? Nobody told you! It seems like fantasy to the outer self. When we part the veil, we tell you what is here, and the outer mind says, "It couldn't be! All these things couldn't happen!" O! Dear God! The human self is so strange! Be assured those blessed souls who want to get out of work had better not plan to come here!

Now while the Wesak Valley is filled with all the people of the East and all the Angels of Ceremonial belonging to Saint Germain's Legions are taking office in the West, in the sixth sphere the activity of the sacred heart takes place. In

the other six spheres there are also activities going on just as magnificent and that is just our sun! Our sun is just one of the seven! The seven suns are all engaged in activities that would stagger the human mind, but no one has ever told mankind about them. Thus, when you part the veil for a moment, it seems fantastic. That is the activity of life's constant service.

I shall tell you what is going on in the Temple of the Sacred Heart before we close:

There are some three hundred million lifestreams who have been passed by the Karmic Board, all of whom have vowed to serve the light according to their capacity. That makes a great difference in what they will do, because the capacity, consciousness and momentum of some of these is very small, so don't expect three hundred million firebrands!

If they all serve according to their own light, we will be very fortunate, but many inner vows are never kept. However, they bind the lifestream and sometime, somewhere, those vows must be fulfilled!

Of these three hundred million, about one out of every three will lose his body before he receives it. This is a sad but true fact! You have your stillborns, your abortions, your miscarriages. You have the many embodied lifestreams who will rebel furiously at being caused to fulfill the service for which they engage their senses and so, out, of three hundred million, not all will incarnate.

The beloved Mary, told you in one of her first addresses that it is her joy to help the souls to fashion the sacred heart. The very best elemental substance of the physical world is used for the heart, because the heart is the chalice in which the immortal three-fold flame abides.

During the month of May, the body elemental and the soul join in the sixth sphere at this glorious Temple of the Sacred Heart of Mary. It is situated in the country.

Think for a moment, in your own consciousness space does not exist. Your consciousness can create in thought the sun and the moon and the stars. You can just keep on expanding and you can put in as many galaxies and universes as you want. In your consciousness, you can surround your home with acres of ground. You can put mountains in it if you want, and seashores. Well, of course, that is the freedom with which we function in the inner realms. If there is one thing above all else, the people enjoy at inner levels, it is this spaciousness of the inner spheres.

The Sacred Heart Temple is located in what you would call "Elysian Fields." As you approach it, the fields are covered at this time with beautiful yellow flowers, similar to your daisies with golden centers. Mary's temple itself is Grecian in style, open to the sky and very large, with colonnades covered with pink roses. From all directions through these fields (as there are no paths) through the beautiful yellow flowers knee deep, come the 00 million souls offered opportunity to embody this year. They are approaching this magnificent temple where they will receive the blessing and the substance which will make up their hearts. This activity began today and it will take about one week.

Most of these souls are in their etheric bodies. The etheric body is a mirror – it is its nature. The etheric body mirrors all experiences. When an individual passes on, his etheric body looks just like his prostrate form. If it is shriveled up and worn out, it looks like that. When they pass over to the "other side" (I refer now to the awakened man), the etheric body mirrors its surroundings and it begins to throw

off the appearance of age. Every one in the inner realms has returned to about a thirty-five year age. After a few years, the etheric body of the newly passed assumes an appearance of youth.

The condition and degree of perfection of the future physical body depends on the amount of karma that the individual has gathered. If there is a lot of karma, both the etheric body and the physical body may have a grotesque or misshapen form. If this happens, the body elemental is often rebellious, when it is required to enter such a form, considering the freedom, lightness and happiness it enjoyed before.

Could you would make some calls that those who are destined by karma to take imbecilic bodies and forms that are very distorted, might have that karma mitigated? Call for mercy for them and ask that they come into bodies with at least all their members in working order.

Please call to Kwan Yin for mercy for these blessed ones, that each one will get the best body possible. Call for those who perhaps would lose their opportunity to secure a body. Those who do so lose it, suffer. Imagine after being passed by the Karmic board, then losing opportunity to incarnate. It is a great trial! These individuals were picked out and were given a chance. Two people were denied incarnation so that they can come in and then, just when the body is fashioned, it is destroyed and that opportunity is lost. That is also cause for sadness and rebellion. Please make the call that they receive the best possible garments, as the incarnating lifestreams come in. If you will just visualize and see the Violet Flame passing through these individuals, it will help.

Beloved Mary is wearing soft blue with the blue veil over her head. It doesn't entirely cover her lovely golden hair. It

is like a soft chiffon. She is standing toward the front of the temple door and blesses their souls with her hand outstretched but she does not touch them. They walk along and take seats at various places. This will continue on through the day and through the night.

Let me see now what you will do with your aura in the days just ahead. Make it something we can use and REMEMBER! REMEMBER! REMEMBER! URIEL IS NO FARTHER FROM YOU THAN A CALL! Just the silent thought of God will bring me on the instant! I am your friend! I am your servant! I am your companion in the light! Uriel – the messenger of the Most High!

THE CULTIVATION OF “LISTENING GRACE”

By Beloved Archangel Uriel, Sept. 27, 1957

Beloved ones, there are many God-blessings available to mankind which he could have and enjoy if he knew of them, as well as Ascended Master and angelic friends who can and will release those blessings into his experience at his conscious call! I KNOW, because in the activities of ministration, we work with the Silent Watchers who abide over every city, state, nation, continent and the planet itself. Of course, these Divine Beings neither slumber nor sleep and are therefore ever cognizant of the needs of the life evolving within the scope of their watchful care.

One of the very simple ways by which mankind could open their worlds to the greater blessings of and from the Godhead to them would be by cultivating, using and expanding the FEELING OF SINCERE GRATITUDE FOR BLESSINGS WHICH THEY ARE ALREADY ENJOYING. You see, mankind's

conversation with God (their prayers) usually consist not of gratitude for what they have, but of such statements as: “Dear God! Why has this happened to me?,” “I need help here,” etc. Most of their prayers are truly cries of pain and distress and there are very few honest and earnest prayers of thanksgiving for the constantly flowing fundamental gift of life, as well as the benefits thereof.

Now, looking upon mankind and seeing how much grace has been given them by the beloved Neptune alone, in keeping the waters of the planet purified, keeping them clean as he has, also by his holding them in check and governing the undines so that they render the most perfect service possible, Virgo's constant release of the substance of her Being to create harvest after harvest, through Aries' tremendous activities of moving the clouds from place to place and releasing the waters in the form of rain when and where needed, as well as purifying the air by the mighty sylphs who have served mankind for ages, “unknown, unhonored and unsung,” to say nothing of the governing of the fire element by the beloved Oromasis to transmute that which has served its purpose and therefore is needed no longer.

Without this assistance of the fire element, mankind would quickly smother in the midst of their own accumulations of discarded substance especially in the densely populated cities of the globe. All of these beings of nature and forces of the elements have served mankind for ages, “unknown, unhonored and unsung” and have assisted them from the time the “Holy Innocents” first took embodiment upon this planet. All this is the benediction to man by God through these great intelligences who, individually and voluntarily, have foresworn the joys of the higher levels of consciousness in order to help the Earth's evolutions.

With all our hearts, we call now that the veil of maya may be quickly parted enough so that mankind will be able to see and know something of the blessings which he has been taking for granted for so long. Then will he begin to release more and more grace in the feeling of gratitude for gifts so freely given gifts which make it possible for everyone who lives upon this planet Earth to even have a foothold upon it. In fact, through the loving grace of Sanat Kumara, Polaris and Magnus, (the light from whose hearts forms the very axis of the Earth itself), this planet has been sustained in its service to life, which service has been and still is to provide a “schoolroom” for the life evolving upon her.

Real Gratitude To And For Life Is Grace In Action

Now, the cultivation of grace (which is the primary activity of my divine complement, Donna Grace), is a very wonderful pursuit. Grace always begins to manifest as a feeling of thanksgiving. A graceless person is a very unpleasant one with whom to associate. You know that it was said of Holy Mary, the Mother of Jesus, that she was always “full of grace.” In your case and in the case of all those who represent the Ascended Master Saint Germain (one of the most graceful and gracious Beings in all the universe) I do ask that you all, individually and collectively begin to endeavor to really enjoy invoking the spirit of grace from my beloved Donna Grace. Try to be grateful for something every moment of the day. Try to find perhaps just one small thing in every life you contact for which to be grateful and in every activity of the day in which you engage. Doing this, gradually you will come into a state of grace which, by the way, is not a state of mind, but a feeling!

Throughout the centuries which have been, there have

been courtiers and various individuals occupying diplomatic posts, representing various nations. These individuals go through all the motions of grace but, behind their actions is so often the motive of self-preservation or self-aggrandizement. Therefore, those individuals are not the “diplomats without guile” of which your beloved Saint Germain has often spoken, these are hypocritical! So, you may say “thank you” a thousand times in many ways, you may open the door for another like a real gentleman and say: “God bless you” but, if the motivating feeling within you for doing the act is not that of genuine love and gratitude to life for the existence of the other lifestream and his endeavors to promote and expand the activities of God (good) upon this Earth, then all your words of simulated grace are as nothing!

However, when the feeling of grace is released from within the heart, it really makes the hand-shake, the blessing, the benediction or even the small favor, a gift from God himself and the receiver feels that! You cannot deceive the feeling world of another individual unless he or she is under the influence of that destructive humanly created entity of flattery.

On the other hand, if the individual is honest, earnest and sincere and has been shorn of the capacity to allow flattery to swerve him from his purpose, the lifestream releasing the feelings of grace does reach the heart of the other, there finding an anchorage in the world of the one who seeks love, comfort and encouragement along life's way. Thus the blessing one is able to give his benediction.

Call For Feelings Of Sustained Grace

Constantly sustained feelings of grace create a beautiful world in which to live. When you and we come together in

your group activities (and particularly when the Ascended Master gives an address), for an hour or so you are in our radiation and, therefore, in a state of grace, at least as long as the address is being given, the songs being sung and the visualizations held. However, almost as soon as our radiation ceases to directly pour, you go back into the vibratory action of your accustomed consciousness that which was familiar to you before. Because of this, you lose much of that radiation of SUSTAINED HARMONY which you so greatly need and which we are so desirous of anchoring in, through and around you, until we can say to the beloved Lords of Karma: "Every chela under this radiation is filled with sustained grace, is in a state of sustained harmony and is, therefore, a true representative of our beloved Saint Germain. Through that harmony, each one is able and willing to be a conductor of all the virtues of the Godhead to mankind."

If you think about it and about any of the Divine Beings, you will notice that wonderful grace in their nature. In the first place, they never come unless and until they are invited, they do not give advice unless they are asked for it, they leave when you are finished with their services and they are at hand again when you make conscious call for their assistance. These are the Selfless Ones who give all they are and have, asking no return to themselves but fervently hoping that their endeavors will bear some fruit of expanding perfection in this world of form.

Now, that is what you aspire to! "Keep on keeping on" with these aspirations until each and every one of you is so filled with sustained grace that you are really like your Master. Can you think of our Lord Maha Chohan as being anything less than the fullness of grace in all his service? The beloved Morya, mighty Being of Fire that he is, is the most

graceful of all the princes of heaven. As we have said, the beloved Saint Germain is so outstanding in his gracefulness that, when he moves into a room, when he raises his arms to give a blessing, when those lovely violet eyes flood forth their gratitude to the chela every gesture is a manifestation of such grace, such dignity and such love!

Continue To Aspire To Ascended Master Perfection!

As our Lord Raphael has said to you recently: “Do not feel that because you are not yet the full manifestation of the virtues of the Sixth Ray (ministration, grace and peace) that you are to feel discouraged in any way. This is simply something to which to aspire, a goal to reach. Since you do wish to be like the Ascended Ones here and now, why not let the gracious Spirit of the Sixth Ray flood into, through and around your world and be a benediction to your lifestream?

Let it guard and guide you and radiate out through you to bless all the life you contact. In order to so let this spirit act to and through you, you must, of course, give that spirit your conscious and undivided attention for a few moments at about the same time every day – rhythmically opening the door of your world (through your attention upon him) to the inflow of those feelings of grace which is actual light-essence, already God-qualified with the feelings of grace. Such feelings can never be re-qualified by the human. Do you see? Why not reach up and accept your daily blessings of grace in this manner?

Since you know of his presence, consciously endeavor to make friends with your angel of ministration. When you do, you will find yourselves gradually letting go of certain destructive habits which you have had since birth in this embodiment, those habits sometimes going back in your

lifestream for perhaps many, many centuries. Then you will begin to come into that New Era in your life of more graceful living, where your Holy Christ Self will be able to expand itself through you in youth, beauty, honor and dignity.

Beloved Raphael recently has said that the habits and momentums of the ages have become very powerful currents of energy sometimes really “rivers” of force. However, there is nothing more powerful in this universe than the God-feelings of grace and peace. The strongest man alive is the man who can hold peace in the face of every aggravation and the weakest one is he who cannot hold that peace! So, never let it be said in your presence that a peaceful person is a weak one. Not a lethargic type, but a truly peaceful individual (like Gandhi, for instance) is a power for God in this physical appearance world.

Jesus Christ was a most peaceful man and yet he was a power indeed, stronger than all the human appearances around him – even that of so-called “death.” Do you think for one moment that our beloved Jesus came by that peaceful control of energy just automatically? No, beloved ones, every instant from the time of his conception by the beloved Mary did his Mother and Father consciously hold around his form the vibrations of Cosmic Christ Peace. Then, when he later became cognizant of his own individualization in the body of Jesus, he was also trained to sustain that peace by beloved Mary, Joseph, the Ascended host and, particularly by the angels. Do you think he could have walked through the multitudes untouched by their doubts, fears and general distresses, do you think he could have raised Lazarus from the so-called “dead,” make the blind to see, heal the lepers and continue to keep his devoted and well-meaning (but not always understanding) disciples united enough in purpose to form the heart-center of the Christian Dispensation, had he

not had a strength which was greater than any human appearance, even “death” itself?

Jesus could not have walked up the hill of crucifixion had he lost his feeling of peace, had he allowed the hysteria of the mob and even of his own followers to frighten or affect him in any way. He could not have manifested the mastery on Golgotha's Hill, nor the resurrection of his outer form on Easter morning, nor the victor of his public ascension later, had he lost his peace, even for one moment! Both Mary and John gave him great assistance, of course, but he had to hold that peace within himself, peace in his emotions, mind, etheric body and even in his flesh! If one has done it, all can do it! What he has done, you can do also!

Sometimes the tensions and pressures of the human – serving in this appearance world, even in divine service, are such that one wearies a little of the “sameness” of activity, sometimes you even weary, a little in well-doing. However, I venture to say that, were any of you in this room temporarily to be freed completely from the physical appearance world for about forty-eight hours and then were asked if you would care to come back and finish your task, you would most joyously do so. Often, when serving begins to become a burden upon an individual, it is just a good rest and “change of scenery” that is necessary to allow the outer self to regain its balance of energy and, in re-consecration by the beloved Raphael, return to his service with renewed enthusiasm!

Thank you for being in service thus far and for loving us. From the Elohim of Peace, Donna Grace and myself, the benedictions of our hearts' love!

MINISTERING ANGELS
By Beloved Archangel Uriel

Sept. 27, 1957

I am Uriel Archangel of Ministration, and I have come to you today in response to the heart-calls of certain lifestreams in embodiment here who are so sincerely interested in bringing about the eternal freedom of the planet upon which they presently abide!

It is our reason for being and service to life to minister unto any part of creation which requires assistance, especially now in the re-establishing of the natural harmony and higher vibratory action of the Earth itself, as well as of the vehicles of expression used by Earth's evolutions at this time. This will culminate in the fulfilling of the divine plan of perfection eventually manifesting through individual lifestreams, elemental life evolving here and through the inner spheres of the very planet itself.

Beloved ones, I might say that the activity of ministration to which we so lovingly dedicate our lives, represents a great deal more than the average individual thinks when they either refer to or contemplate upon a ministering angel.

In the first place, within the ministering angel there is the WILL TO SERVE until the entire world of the lifestream to which that angel has dedicated himself, is in complete harmony. Now, there are those ministering angels who deal with just one lifestream at a time and even that is quite an expenditure of time and energy, quite enough when one considers that the lifestream needing such assistance has builded the causes of his distress (the transmuting of which now needs the angel's help) for millions of years in the pursuit of what he calls "happiness"!

You see, to be allowed to render this service, that ministering angel must personally desire to do so. That angel is a being of free-will and so must offer to serve. Every individual present here today and every member of the human race still unascended (this, of course, including every “laggard” who came here from other systems and every guardian spirit who came to give the Earth assistance) has such a particular ministering angel who has volunteered to serve him from the beginning of his evolution here, staying with him until his journey is completed. BEFORE HELIOS AND VESTA, A LONG TIME AGO, THAT MINISTERING ANGEL TOOK A VOW TO SERVE A PARTICULAR LIFESTREAM UNTIL IT HAD ACHIEVED ITS ASCENSION.

Angel Develops Discrimination

Next, that ministering angel has to DEVELOP WISDOM in dealing with you because, first of all, it had to get acquainted with you and your world. Since you, too, are a being of free-will, that angel did not know ahead of time just what momentums you were going to develop which would give him opportunity to expand his light. As you were developing your tendencies, he had no way of knowing just how you would react to ministrations, for there are many individuals whose natures tend to repel ministrations, if and when they are cognizant of the fact that it is being given.

So, the discriminating faculties of the ministering angel develop through association with a lifestream. In some cases, that angel learned that it would be best to minister to the individual, even to the distresses thereof, (emotional, mental, etheric and physical) while the person slept so that the conscious mind would not feel the angel's current of healing energy!

On the other hand, where there was some co-operation between the lifestream and the ministering angel, the assistance could be given all during the day, as it was with the beloved Mary, Mother of Jesus, as it was with beloved Jesus himself, as it was with your blessed Saint Germain, (particularly in his embodiment as Saint Joseph) and many more of those who not only consciously cognized and revered the angelic host, but consciously welcomed their service as well.

Then the ministering angel had to expand his FEELING OF DIVINE LOVE for the immortal Three-fold Flame of God which held the divine pattern of perfection within the heart of the lifestream he had offered to serve. He had to develop a tremendous momentum of that love which, all through the ages, has given and still gives him the infinite patience to continue to serve a personality which is so often resentful and rebellious against what that one considers an interference with his use of free-will even resenting the help of the angel who can see far ahead and see what distresses will be the lot of the individual should he be allowed to follow his own course of destructive tendencies. So, these ministering angels of my legions have developed tremendous momentums of God-patience while dealing with unascended mankind.

Even in the outer world experience, you know what a feeling of rejection or repellent force will do to your own sense of joy in service. So, in a beautiful schoolroom at inner levels, these ministering angels are taught how to draw and hold these feelings of divine compassion, patience and understanding. Here they learn that the outer selves of those they try to serve might react to their help in many, many ways. However, they are also taught that their responsibility is to be able to hold steady our beautiful Flame of Peace (the

gift and activity of the Sixth Ray) and where ever and whenever possible, to pass that flame through the energies of the lifestream they are assisting, compelling God, peace there to manifest.

Angels Hold “Immaculate Concept”

Now, too, the ministering angels have to remember the activity of the Fourth Ray, sustaining within themselves a consciousness of the PURITY of the “immaculate concept” for the individual they are serving, and not be caught up in a desire to change the subject of their devoted service by ministering to another. You see, sometimes, when a joyous and wholly-free angel from our realm sees some very fine soul stand before the Lords of Karma, offering to become a guardian spirit to those evolving here, it is very easy for that angel then to say: “I will gladly go with that one and minister to him. I will stay with him until the end of his journey, for he has a magnificent Causal Body (the gathered momentums of one's accumulated good up to that time) and he has much opportunity for great service.” Then, of course, always eager to have this assistance for a lifestream, the great Law accepts the offer of the angel.

But, after several millions of years of such service to that lifestream, the ministering angel still must be able to sustain his original enthusiasm for service to that one with the beautiful Causal Body, holding the “Immaculate Concept” for his “ward” hoping for the eventual manifestation of that perfection through a physical form, as well as the other three lower bodies which, too, have disintegrated a little from the magnificence of the light body in which the angel had first seen that one at inner levels. Here, the activities of RE-CONSECRATION by the beloved Raphael plays such an im-

portant part in sustaining the constancy of that angel, keeping his feelings enthusiastic, his energies buoyant and eager to serve. The only time these ministering angels have some temporary release from the lifestream they are serving is during the time when that one might be in the “Sleepers' realm” for some time between embodiments. Then, they may have a substitute to guard and minister to the etheric body for them, while the soul-self sleeps.

This will give you some idea of the tremendous task of these ministering angels because, as soon as the soul is conscious again (after his “rest” in the “Sleepers' realm”) and his thinking and feeling worlds are active, thus creating karma, it is the responsibility of the ministering angel to be on hand to give that soul assistance, trying constantly to hold as much peace as possible for him. These ministering angels also need CONCENTRATION. Do you think it is easy to work almost continuously with one lifestream for literally millions of years? Think about this! It is a case of voluntary imprisonment through love, which has little parallel.

You see, while the physical body is asleep, the consciousness of the individual is still functioning somewhere! If that consciousness is earth-bound and (in the past while discarnates were still allowed in Earth's atmosphere) prowling around in old castles or places of former abode in which the lifestream had been previously interested, if the consciousness is having certain experiences in the psychic realm (discordant activities) that consciousness is creating destructive karma. So, the ministering angel is obligated by Law to accompany such a soul and, at every opportunity, this angel projects a light ray into the consciousness of the one he is assisting, with the hope that perhaps it will help him to look higher and desire more light.

Natural Conductors Of Peace And Healing

These ministering angels are natural conductors of both PEACE AND HEALING but it is sometimes difficult to get mankind quiet enough in their thoughts and feelings to receive these gifts. Even when the physical body sleeps at night, the aura about it is still swinging around, the soul is darting here and there in various directions, always in search of some sort of happiness. It is part of the service of this ministering angel of the Sixth Ray to quiet the feelings, mind, memory and flesh body and bring them PEACE.

Finally, the ministering angels are very powerfully developed along the RAY OF INVOCATION. Of course, they have constant access to all the virtues of the Godhead and, because they have the God-gift of inner sight, they know just what is required by the lifestream whom they have offered to serve. Therefore, from time to time, as the Cosmic Law permits (according to the Karmic obligations of the soul concerned), these angels do invoke the help of the Ascended Beings and powers of light to draw the particular assistance which that lifestream requires at the moment.

Beloved ones, there are many blessings available to mankind which they could have and enjoy if they only knew of and would call for them, as well as Ascended Master and angelic friends who could release those blessings into man's experience. I know, because in the activities of ministration, we work with the Silent Watchers over every city, state and nation, as well as with the Silent Watcher of the planet itself.

As you can easily see, the ministering angels are always endeavoring to draw your consciousness to something which is constructive and hold it there. That is part of their power of concentration, as well as their desire to bring you peace. This ministration is our great joy to give to the Earth.

Now, as we previously said, these angels of which we have spoken have offered to serve JUST ONE lifestream. In my capacity as Archangel of Ministration, I have offered to serve the entire planet Earth and all the lifestreams who would ever take embodiment upon her, all elemental life and every living thing, until the substance of Earth itself and the forces of nature should be restored to divine harmony and eternal perfection. So, what I have said about individual ministering angels you can multiply by ten billion and then know something of the service to this planet and her evolutions which has been offered and given by beloved Donna Grace and myself.

Remember! You have a personal ministering angel who has been with you for many centuries. BY YOUR CALL TO HIM, LET NOW THIS MINISTERING ANGEL DAILY ANOINT ALL YOUR FOUR LOWER VEHICLES WITH HIS SUBSTANCE AND FEELINGS OF DIVINE LOVE, LIGHT AND GRACE – THUS HELPING YOU TO HOLD SUSTAINED PEACE REGARDLESS OF ANY HUMAN APPEARANCES OR AGGRAVATIONS. Give him your undivided attention for just a few moments each day, during that time consciously accepting into your feelings the help he wishes to give you.

THE ANGELIC HOST AND THE SEVENTH RAY**ARCHANGEL ZADKIEL, ANGEL OF INVOCATION****ZADKIEL, ARCHANGEL DEAR**

Zadkiel, Archangel dear –
coming to Earth today,
winging your way to us here,
bringing us Freedom's Ray.
Lift our attention on high,
make us of your world a part.
For your being so selfless,
so willing to help us –
O! Zadkiel dear, bless your heart!
Zadkiel, brother of light
flood Earth with Violet Fire!
Help us to make all things right,
purify all desire.
Take away pain and distress,
Let all in peace now abide,
let the love of God seal all
In flame that will heal all,
and angels stay close by our side.

Zadkiel – eternal friend –
all through the ages past,
help us all good to defend,
bringing Earth home at last!
We hold you close in our hearts,
Archangels – Archaii true –
for your service unending,
our praise is ascending –
O! Great Central Sun –
BLESS THEM TOO!

Melody "Oh! How I Miss You Tonight" (In the key of g)

BELOVED ZADKIEL SPEAKS:

January 31, 1954

Hail, oh thou great Sanat Kumara! Standing as the great High Priest of the Order of Zadkiel, the magnificent first one, blessed is your presence and blessed is the qualified power of invocation which, through mankind, has drawn your august presence!

I bow before your magnificent Light!

Hail to thee! Oh Saint Germain! High Priest of the Order of Zadkiel, magnificent embodiment of mastery!

Hail to thee! Oh sons and daughters of freedom, born to the royal purple – you who have come from the Heart of the Silence – you, who have embodied to bring again to the consciousness of the Earth a remembrance of the powers of invocation through speech, through visualization and through the many activities that shall be revealed from now on, for those who belong to this order of light!

Beloved Raphael, brother of light! Consecrate the energies of these lifestreams once more as it flows from the heart of the Sun! Consecrate the emotional bodies of each of these children and let them be radiating centers for the virtues of God, for those cosmic qualities which raise, purify, redeem and add to the light of the world! Consecrate these emotional bodies that they become at all times outposts of whatever Ascended Master Presence desires to radiate through them to the masses!

Consecrate, oh Raphael, in the power of light the mental body of each one! Clarify that mental body and remove all concepts gathered through the centuries since first they stood upon my altars, guardian spirits, dedicated to setting life free! Into those mental bodies pour whatever conscious

knowledge and understanding and inspiration is required to make them the master control of energy and the active guardian presence of life wherever they move.

Consecrate the etheric body of each one. Revivify within it the glory, the mastery, the powers they had in the heart of the Sun before the world was. Every etheric record less than that shall MELT, by the power of the Sacred Fire within this room!

Oh, consecrate then the physical body – consecrate these earthly garments, the tabernacles of these great spirits, these who came to set life free – these who have foregone the glory of the ascension, who more than once in ages that have passed, have been offered their freedom by the Karmic Board, and who have chosen, like Sanat Kumara, to remain. Consecrate this flesh, of great and mighty ones!

Beloved Chohan Hilarion! Consecrate the eyes and through them let the presence of God see and manifest perfection! Consecrate the ears that they may hear the voice of the Master and the “still small voice” of the I AM Presence! Consecrate the lips that they may speak with the tongues of angels! Consecrate the brain that it may receive clear and direct the consciousness of the higher and Holy Christ Self! Consecrate their hands, oh great powers, that they may be the healing, conducting powers of the presence of the Ascended Jesus Christ! Consecrate their feet that every place they move upon the planet Earth their footprints may be a golden blazing fire of light, to inspire all mankind to greater accomplishment. Take their human forms, every cell and atom of them, and consecrate them to the service of God – great communion cups – chalices of living fire, in the great and cosmic surrender of self to service!

I call for this, oh powers of light, and I accept it done!

Oh beloved Saint Germain, Chohan of the Seventh Ray!
Place your Mantle of Authority now upon their shoulders
once again! Clothe them round in Freedom's Flame!

Beloved friends, it is a magnificent thing when unascended beings are so interested in the service and activities which engage the life energies of those of us who live to set life free. Such interest and the love of your hearts part the human veil sufficiently to open the door through the Cosmic Law, giving our word and carrying our interest into the consciousness of mankind!

It has been many ages since the Archangels have been invited into the consciousness of the people – since even our names were spoken – and we are grateful in the extreme to have the opportunity, not only to address your own beloved hearts and presence, but to record in the substance and energy of your consciousness our activities. In this way, our consciousness may be a permanent record in your worlds and the ever-expanding interest of the mankind of Earth may be fed by a workable knowledge of our part in the universal scheme of things.

It is a beautiful thing to have interest in one's service and work! Even in your outer world, you know how grateful and happy you are for interest and comradeship and cooperative service to perfect some portion of the divine plan, or even the human plan which is close to your hearts. How then do you think it has felt for us who, since the close of the Atlantean Age, have stood patiently behind the veil of maya, spun so energetically from the consciousness and feelings of mankind, until even our names and our purpose had fled entirely from the consciousness of mankind? We hoped one day that somewhere, somehow, some member of the human race might again raise the hand in friendship, raise the heart

in love, and make the bridge from the human octave to the divine through the attention to our worlds, and to our humble endeavors to serve the progress and evolution of this race! Through your interest in us, this has been done!

Coupling action with inspiration is a marvelous activity. The wealth of spiritual material that has been given to the planet Earth, not only since its inception but since the falling of the veil of maya, cannot be comprehended by the outer self, but the fact that mankind did not incorporate that knowledge into workable laws to set the planet free is what has caused the race to be a full five thousand years behind in its evolution!

You will understand then the enthusiasm in our hearts, the love in our hearts, when you, applying the law, set into motion those causative centers that allow us the privilege and opportunity of speaking with you.

The beloved Uriel, beloved Jophiel, the beloved Chamuel await like opportunity and then, you will have as your gift to mankind, the release of the activity of the Seven Archangels. LONG AFTER YOU ARE ASCENDED AND FREE, OUR WORDS WILL BE A TEXT FOR THOSE INTERESTED IN COOPERATING WITH THE ANGELIC HOST. Do you see?

It is interesting to watch the activities through the consciousness as one of us come and touch a particular facet of service or an activity which has not been familiar to your minds. It is magnificent to see you so alert, to seize upon that action of the law and incorporating it into song or decree, call forth that power and that service or that being who has not yet appeared upon the screen of life, visible in word and radiation. It has become a joyous and happy experience in our octave to be summoned by your calls because those who have not yet been given the opportunity to speak to you

are working through the beloved Serapis and the beings in the Fourth Sphere, to direct into the consciousness of the group directors and those engaged in the musical compositions, particularly, words and music which will draw the beings who are waiting to come. As those songs then are interpreted and incorporated into your energy in group singing, these beings through the action of the Cosmic Law are given freedom to come and give the release of their radiation and instruction to you.

Thus we are planting at every opportunity, new seeds in the consciousness. When they are incorporated into the songs and then your vital energies send them forth, it is a magnetic power. On the return beam of that energy you must have the release of the being's energy who has, for the most part, inspired that song. Do you see? Sometimes the human feels that he sets up the activity of the invitation but now that we have gotten the action of the law by watching you, we are sending forth the primal impulse from our realm to sensitive lifestreams who can pick up our vibration and draw around them a group of individuals who can magnetize us. Then we can give our gifts of illumination to you and mankind at large.

My service to life is in guarding the powers of invocation. I work on the Seventh Ray.

In the course of the evolution of an individual, about to embody on Earth, the Cosmic Law planned to give each soul a fourteen thousand year cycle to develop mastery. Every two thousand years a different ganglionic center within the physical body and a spiritual center within the soul was to be nourished. As the Cosmic Wheel, with which you have become acquainted, made one complete revolution, at the end of the fourteen thousand years that soul would be a Master

Presence. As the soul entered into the seventh cycle, at the close of a fourteen thousand year span, he would be a Master Presence, like Saint Germain, in the power of drawing energy, qualifying it, and sending it forth to create and sustain anything which his mind and heart desired to expand the glory of the kingdom. He would be “born to the purple.” He would be a royal being upon whose head would rest the Crown of Mastery, wearing the purple robes of state and holding the Scepter of Dominion in his hand!

Each two thousand years, a mighty Archangel and a great Chohan worked to render the assistance to those souls and develop them to this perfected state. You see, then, how very far behind mankind are – as this Cosmic Wheel has turned so many times that there is not human count for its revolutions. My service has been and still is (at the end of each cycle when the Seventh Ray played upon the Earth), to teach the developed souls how to draw and qualify the Sacred Fire and to become priests and priestesses of this Order of Zadkiel, of which I speak.

The first, second and third root races, as you know, did complete their cycles in the appointed time and it was only after the laggards from the other systems came that the fourth root race and those that followed were slowed up considerably. The spiritual impetus of each cycle, as the great mighty wheel turned, was not sufficient to bring the buds to flower. Now you all know that in the realm of nature if you plant bulbs or seeds and in the course of the radiation of the seasons prior to harvest they do not show any life within a year or so, that bulb or seed is discarded in favor of a new potential. You will see then the mercy of the Cosmic Law that has allowed souls who have shown no apparent spiritual light, no shoots of merit, to remain a part of the

evolution of the Earth, and yet it continues to bestow the spiritual stimulus season after season. These two thousand year cycles are the “spiritual seasons” and it takes one complete revolution of the wheel with the exposure of the soul for two thousand years, under each radiation, to bring a new soul to full mastery!

Cycle after cycle has passed, revolution after revolution of the wheel has taken place, yet the “bloom” which mankind should have shown has not been manifest, Sanat Kumara has been the “bloom,”: the “flower,” the “perfume” and the light for the entire race with few exceptions – namely those who have attained the victory of the ascension.

Now again we come to the close of one of those cycles – the minor and the major – and the Seventh Ray is to again play upon the planet Earth for approximately two thousand years. The law has said it is the FINAL cycle. It is the final “warm Spring Sun” that must draw life from the bulbs and the dormant seeds. It is to this end that we are all pouring the pressure of our light and flames, and the desire to secure from those of you, who are stirring in your sleep, the assistance of your lifestreams also.

It is all so beautifully simple. It is so mathematically and scientifically accurate. There is nothing complicated about it. Unfortunately through the ages, spiritual truths have been so clothed in mysticism that mankind for the most part cannot understand them without an interpreter. Then too, the interpreter very often colors the instruction with his own accumulation of mental effluvia. It is just the incubation of mankind and the radiation through the Elohim, the Archangels, the Chohans, and those who work under them, which stimulates to life the various centers in the embodied individual.

The Master Saint Germain, presently holding the office of

Chohan of the Seventh Ray, is giving the assistance particularly to those who were masters of invocation in past lives. You who are Guardian Spirits have attained some maturity. You had already passed through the turning of the cosmic wheel on some other planet. Your souls were already exposed, we will say, to at least one cycle of the radiations of the seven rays, prior to your advent upon the Earth. Therefore, you are older spirits and the spiritual and physical ganglionic centers within your bodies are more balanced and anchored in the powers of the Sacred Fire. However, you too, can benefit by the outpouring of the Seven Rays as their radiation flows to the Earth and stimulates again the memory of your erstwhile glory, mastery and powers.

The powers of invocation have just barely been touched by the student body. It is a mercy it is so, because the drawing of the Sacred Fire and those powers require a balance in self-control in the energy of your inner worlds, lest you do more harm than good through ignorance and innocence, more than specific intent to disobey. Therefore, if you will please endeavor to take a moment now each day and consecrate the energies of your inner bodies and your physical form before you start your day's activities, it will help.

Please remember how to consecrate your lives before you leave your rooms. Consecrate those blessed hands and fingers – consecrate your lips and use them not so freely in the passing pleasure of the daily gossip. Conserve those energies so that when some great being or power may desire to use them, you may have something to offer that is of merit. Consecrate your lives, beloved ones, and move forward now about your Father's business!

We are in the last days! We are in the last great opportunity to set mankind and all life free!

In the Early ages before mankind lost the connection with the Godhead, the Amethyst was worn *only* by the priests and priestesses of the Order of Zadkiel, those who had qualified to invoke and magnetize the powers of the Sacred Fire for the good of the people. No being in those Golden Ages – on Atlantis, on Lemuria – would have presumed to wear or use the amethyst unless he belonged to the Order of Zadkiel. In the later days, the sacredness, the reverence, the mystic meaning behind the jewels and the other talisman of the Sacred Fire lost their inner and outer significance.

The Ceremonial Ray is that ray which enables the individual lifestream to change the quality of energy in himself or any part of life, human, animal, elemental or devic, at will. The Master Jesus was, of course, a priest of this order. He not only changed the quality of energy in sickness into health, of seeming death into life, but he also worked with the elemental kingdom, and changed the quality of energy in the sea from roughness and distress to peace and harmony.

The activity of changing the quality of energy is scientific and mathematical. You can experiment with it, for your opportunities are many in your daily endeavors. EITHER YOU ARE THE MASTER OF ENERGY OR ENERGY IS THE MASTER OF YOU! Mankind, in the present day, are prey to the qualified foci of discordantly qualified energy, invisible and visible, but you who are and have been under the radiation of Saint Germain for years should be ashamed to be a victim of mis-qualified energy at this point on the path!

Take away from your mental body a consciousness of tension and of strain! Realize that the qualification of energy is a natural power within your heart; practice on your own subtle feelings – practice on your own reactions to life – *and* KEEP IN THE SILENCE THAT WHICH YOU ARE DOING! It can

be such a pleasurable experience to feel the change within the energy of your own feeling world and the happiness that comes as you qualify that energy harmoniously – when it has chosen because it has been so long your master – to distress you.

You are the intelligence! You are the God-power that drew that energy from the sun! Nobody asked you to do it! You volunteered to come into being and draw that pure primal energy from the sun, which anchored within your beating heart. That energy responded to your call and become your servant in that response. The fact that you have a beating heart is abundant proof that energy has responded to your will. You have willed to be here on Earth, and energy and life in answer to that response, beats your heart. Now why, when energy coming from the sun, responds to your will, should it – immediately when it gets into your world – turn around and be the master of you? It is RIDICULOUS on the face of it! Think it through! The energy that came from the heart of God, pure and perfect, has come in response to your will to incarnate and to fulfill some portion of God's plan.

It is so simple! Think where the Angelic Host would be if energy were their master! We are the embodiment of qualified energy which we hold in a radiation of peace, of harmony, of healing, of purity, of beauty, and what we have done you may do!

WE ARE WILLING TO GIVE YOU OUR FULL GATHERED COSMIC MOMENTUM OF THIS! Thus you build a quality of constructive energy around you, and after you have experimented with your own energy, then you can master the energy in the people you contact and in the life which comes to you, in the course of a day, for redemption and purification.

You know, THE LIFE-ENERGY WITHIN AN UNKIND WORD COMES TO YOU TO BE REDEEMED AND SET FREE. The life within an unkind look or gesture, comes to you, a priest or priestess of the Order of Zadkiel, that you might bless it free!

Let us not personalize energy! Do not rebel when energy qualified with discord comes within the compass of your daily experience. It comes because there are few foci in this unascented octave that know how to redeem it, to raise it, to purify it, to set it free. Do you see?

There is a focus of the Sacred Fire, because there is a lifestream who has a knowledge of the Violet Flame. That energy has an opportunity of being redeemed and returned to the Universal First Cause. Oh! What a joy to move in the universe freeing energy, loving it free, and standing in the serene mastery of your own Godhood!

God bless you, beloved ones. It is magnificent to see your interest, and it is magnificent to see your application. It shall be magnificent to the men and women of this Earth to see how the victory through this application will raise the attention of mankind, and they, too, will want to learn how to master energy, to change its qualification, and through it, to know God freedom.

May the blessings of Sanat Kumara, may the blessings of the beloved Saint Germain, the blessings of the beloved Lord Michael, and all my brothers in our kingdom be upon you.

THE CEREMONIAL RAY
By the Ascended Master Saint Germain

As the Ceremonial Ray begins to increase its pressure through the lifestreams of those who have been privileged to “lay the foundations” for the New Order, designed according to the will of God, the conscious cooperation between the evolutions that are moving upward in a parallel rhythm will become increasingly evident to the spiritually alert.

The Angelic Host, delegated to the realm of song and story, for the most part, by the materialistic mind of the twentieth century, will again become an accepted reality, and the curtain of maya that has so long separated mankind from these beautiful beings who have been their unseen but ever-present companions and guardians through the centuries will be melted away by the love, the faith and the assurance of the members of the human race who are privileged to assist in this pioneering work of a spiritual nature.

Sensitive individuals are rising here and there, who have the developed spiritual natures required to contact members of this kingdom, and they are putting forth their findings in books and lectures which confirm to the students of the spiritual law, that such a realm and such inhabitants do exist, and that communication with them and conscious cooperation and service with such a kingdom is not only possible, but is, even now, a fact. Here and there, where such individuals or groups can be found, the first pulsations of cooperative endeavor between the Angelic Host and mankind are already setting a pattern, which one day will be the accepted “fashion” of the spiritual day!

BELOVED ZADKIEL

Beloved Zadkiel, Archangel of power
Transmute for us this very hour
Our thoughts and feelings of the past
Into perfection that ever lasts.
Bring back our memory divine,
And all the powers that once were mine.
Zadkiel, we love thee, bless and adore,
Zadkiel, come forth to us once more!

I have come forth to you again,
To show you how to help all men,
My temple bright shall raise all higher,
Transmuting dross by Violet Fire.
Priestesses and priest, I call thee forth,
Draw forth thy power and save this Earth!
Blaze forth thy light – set all life free,
Blaze forth thy love – I AM WITH THEE!
Tune: Holy Christ Flame

THE PRACTICAL USE OF THE VIOLET FIRE**By Archangel Zadkiel**

Sept. 28, 1957

I am Zadkiel, High Priest of the Order of the Violet Fire, that Sacred Fire which is given into your use through the mercy and compassion of almighty God, your creator. Today we are intensifying the purifying, forgiving and freeing activities of that Violet Fire on a planetary scale.

The beloved Polaris and Magnus (the light rays from whose hearts form the actual axis of the planet itself) have projected and are sustaining up, in, through and around the Earth (from the very axis itself) the most powerful concentrate of Violet Fire which has yet come forth to the Earth from the heart of the physical Sun. This cosmic intensification of the Violet Fire is under the direction of the great Arcturus and his twin-flame Diana and this activity shall continue to expand and expand through the very substance of the Earth itself, through the water element and through the air, then through the physical, etheric, mental and emotional bodies of all mankind, as well as through all Earth's evolutions still unascended.

Thus is drawn that magnificent forgiving, freeing power of the Sacred Fire which transmutes discordantly qualified energy into light! I ask you to prepare yourselves daily for this greater purification by remaining as much as possible within that Violet Fire, repeating often your decree which calls on the Law of Forgiveness for every impurity, error and obstruction which you have ever imposed upon life, or that some part of life seemingly has imposed upon you.

Let that Violet Fire blaze up, in, through and around your four lower bodies (especially through your brain structure), commanding it to transmute the hard and unforgiving

thoughts and feelings in your etheric, mental and emotional bodies. These “hard” feelings, incidentally, are the causes and cores of most of your distresses. Then let these be replaced by grateful, joyous receptive feelings which open your world to the goodness of God and make you a mighty magnet to draw to you all the good God wants you to have, all the good you knew and had with him in the beginning, before the world was! Then shall the feelings of gratitude to the Father for these gifts so flood your world that you will be able to more quickly outpicture the very Spirit of the Third Person of the Trinity (The Holy Spirit), represented to this planet by the Mighty Being whom you know and love as our Lord Maha Chohan.

Activities Of Violet Fire Vary In Different Spheres

Beloved ones, as we have told you, all the activities of the Violet Fire are not identical in every sphere. This has aroused a little curiosity, in the minds of the “research” members of our activity, so I shall endeavor to explain.

In any realm where no imperfection exists, the Violet Fire is utilized by Cosmic Beings, Ascended Masters and the angelic host, TO ETHEREALIZE A FORM WHICH HAS SERVED ITS PURPOSE FOR BEING. For instance, let us take the First Sphere which is the natural habitat of the Archangel Michael, beloved Morya and Hercules, into which ideas of the Godhead first flow. The Beings of the Blue Ray are in constant busy service there, endeavoring to utilize those ideas for the ever-expanding blessings of God to man.

Each of those ideas has a heart-center, which represents the magnetic power of the immortal Three-fold Flame of Eternal Truth which abides within your physical heart and renders that service of cohesion to you.

Later, around those ideas the Beings of the Second Ray coalesce the form thereof. These ideas are tremendous in their scope and there is no human mind which can describe them! However, if the Great Beings in the First Sphere, by looking at the Cosmic Screen (not only for this planet Earth but for all this entire solar system), see that those particular ideas cannot be efficaciously used at that time, what do they do? These great Beings then invoke and project the Violet Ray into that idea and, by the activity of etherealization, they release the substance within and around that form, letting it return to the universal from whence it came, to be used again in the future for some other purpose and form. The conservation of energy in heaven's realm is most magnificent indeed! Even in the realms of light, no Perfected Being would ever hold in form any substance (which is really the body of God!) after it has served its purpose and has completed its course of manifestation.

Etherealization through the conscious use of the Violet Fire is well known on all the planets of this system and was used here on Earth by your own dear selves before you forgot the way back "home." At the completion of a designated life-span, etherealization is the way and means by which the people of Venus, through conscious endeavor, transmute into light (leaving no residue behind) the physical vehicles in which lifestreams have functioned. Conscious etherealization can be used by any man, woman or child on this planet Earth who will consciously, lovingly and gratefully call forth the Violet Flame.

God-Given Free-Will Always Paramount

Now, let me hold your attention for a moment upon the difference in activity between the ray and the flame. When

self-conscious intelligence within itself wills to create, its first activity is to send forth a ray. The length of that ray, the strength of it, the sustaining power of it, all of these are determined by the service that ray is to render and the place to which it is to go. Because THE NATURE OF ALL FIRE IS ALWAYS TO RISE, when that ray reaches its destination, it instantly bursts into living, rising flame as it returns to its source, in order to complete the cycle of its existence. (The Law of life is a circle, as you know, and all eventually returns to its Source!) So, FIRST YOU HAVE THE RAY, THEN YOU HAVE THE FLAME! Now, let us make this as simple as we can.

When your God-parents in love desired to create each and every one of you, what did they do first? They sent forth a light ray from their own hearts into universal light-substance, at the termination of which was formed the immortal Three-fold Flame of Eternal Truth, WITHIN WHICH ABIDES THE REAL YOU! That ray was not too long in the beginning, because the God-parents desired to keep you within the compass of their own auras for a time.

Then universal light substance coalesced around that immortal Threefold Flame and the White Fire Being came into existence. AS SOON AS THE INTELLIGENCE WITHIN THE WHITE FIRE BEING COGNIZED ITSELF AS AN INDIVIDUALIZED PART OF THE GOD-LIFE OF THE UNIVERSE, THAT INSTANT IT WAS GIVEN FREE-WILL CHOICE AS TO WHETHER OR NOT IT WOULD CONTINUE AS AN INDIVIDUALIZED PART OF THE CREATOR, DRAWING MORE OF HIS ENERGY INTO THAT IMMORTAL THREE-FOLD FLAME WITHIN ITS HEART, WHICH WOULD ENABLE IT TO CREATE AS THE FATHER CREATES. Cognizing itself as "I AM," the immortal Three-fold Flame in the I AM Presence, through the exercise of its God-given free-will, could refuse self-conscious individualization. If it did so, that Three-fold Flame then was drawn back by the God-parents

into their own hearts. (I believe this has never been explained to you before.)

So, let no one ever tell you, beloved ones, that you have conscious being regardless of your own desire or will, or that you had being, even at cosmic levels, (before you took any physical embodiment) without the assent of your own free-will! FOR EVERY INDIVIDUALIZED WHITE FIRE BEING (COSMIC I AM PRESENCE) WHO ACCEPTED THE RESPONSIBILITY OF BEING A CO-CREATOR WITH THE FATHER, THERE WERE AT LEAST A DOZEN OR MORE WHO CHOSE TO RETURN TO THE UNIVERSAL, because it was more comfortable just to remain a part of the whole, rather than to take the personal responsibility of individualization and the use of life's energies.

Therefore, you have the ray from the heart of the God-parents, at the termination of which arises the immortal Three-fold Flame, and you have the self-conscious intelligence within that flame, cognizant of its own being, making its first choice as to whether to become a co-creator, or to return into the heart of the God-parents from whence it came.

The use of this same principle of free-will continues on through the division of the White Fire Being into the twin-flames. Perhaps one twin-flame will choose to associate itself with the beings in the First Sphere and the other may go on to the Second or Third Sphere, each having as much freedom and opportunity as he desires to draw from the cosmic ray of his God-parents whatever he requires to fulfill his divine plan.

Naturally, the source of every ray, flame and virtue is the heart of God! In the case of this universe, the beloved Elohim Arcturus and his Twin-Flame Diana drew that Violet Ray and flame from the Sun of this system in the very beginning

of the creation of this Earth, making it available for use on our Earth in beings at inner levels who were serving the planet and her evolutions. Then, through the process of “stepping down” its vibratory action and power, that Violet Ray and Flame were made available for us to use in any sphere where they would be consciously called forth by any and all who sincerely desire their beneficent assistance. However, here is the point we would like to make:

The ray strikes downward to the point where the call has gone up, where the magnetic pull of energy consciously invokes it, then, beginning the return to its Source, that ray becomes a flame, which rises upward because, as has been said so often, it is the nature of the flame always to ascend! Inasmuch as LIGHT IS LIFE, God's own life the substance of the ray and flame which have come forth as the result of someone's conscious invocation, that light is the very life-essence animating any project or activity.

That is why so many good “movements” of a spiritual as well as of a secular nature cease to have life when the magnetizing lifestream in physical form takes his or her departure to inner levels in so-called “death.” As a rule, the followers of the doctrine which that one had magnetized do not fully understand this power of invocation and its use and so they accept and use the harvest which was the result of the magnetization of the ray by the founder of the “movement” and the establishment and sustenance of the flame by that one. Usually, such followers do not understand that that flame must be rhythmically called forth and nourished by daily application. Otherwise, the flame will ascend right back to the Father from whom it came and the sustaining power of the activity, ceases to be in this octave.

When you want the Violet Fire of freedom's love, mercy

and compassion to act in the physical appearance world, you invoke it in the name and authority of your own God-self, your own individualized I AM Presence. The Violet Ray and Flame have become more and more powerful as they have been called forth all through the ages, in every sphere, by every Divine Being, as well as by the nourishment of those Great Beings who have served and drawn forth this ray and flame right here on Earth (including the great Sanat Kumara himself). AT YOUR CALL, THAT RAY AND FLAME WILL ANSWER YOU INSTANTLY BECAUSE THE IMMORTAL THREEFOLD FLAME OF ETERNAL TRUTH WHICH LIVES RIGHT WITHIN YOUR OWN BEATING HEART IS THE DIVINE MAGNET WHICH THE VIOLET FLAME LOVINGLY DESIRES TO OBEY! Then that ray immediately becomes a living flame and begins the process of ascending. This, again, represents the dual activity of centripetal and centrifugal force.

Now, to sustain the Violet Flame in this physical appearance world, there must be self-conscious lifestreams to act as magnets for this flame, with willing minds and hearts and an understanding of the efficacy of this application. These lifestreams should continue joyously to draw that flame and rhythmically bathe the physical, etheric, mental and emotional vehicles of themselves and the entire race in that Violet Fire. Thus they sustain its action here in Earth's atmosphere.

Great Opportunity Now for Use of Violet Fire

In these days when the activities of the Seventh Ray are so much in evidence and the reign of our beloved Saint Germain as Chohan of the Seventh Ray has already begun, you have great opportunity to call forth this Violet Fire into this physical world around persons, places, conditions and things

where it is most surely needed. To have the most efficacious use of this purifying activity of the Violet Fire, I am going to try to bring to you today a realization of the importance of RHYTHM in your use of it. IT IS BETTER TO USE THE FLAME FOR SHORTER PERIODS AT A TIME AND NOT TO STAY AT IT TOO LONG. It is much better to call it forth more often, for shorter periods at a time, in a RHYTHMIC activity as we have suggested to you time after time.

Set aside some uninterrupted time each day, if only five full minutes at a time, (say three times a day, morning, noon and night) to invoke that Violet Flame, calling for it to blaze up, in, through and around you, at that time giving conscious recognition to the Great Beings who serve it and who have sustained it all through the ages by the gift of their own life. FEEL ITS ACTIVITY in, through and around you, then expanding out into the world about you which require, it so much. If you will do this, not tiring of the exercise or considering it a chore, but with a consciousness of joyous gratitude for the use of this merciful transmuting power which is yours as a glad free gift of love from your heavenly Father (your own individualized I AM Presence), there is no reason why this Violet Flame cannot be externalized in this physical appearance world, visible and tangible to the physical sight of all that sees.

ON ATLANTIS, LONG AGO, WE DID EXTERNALIZE A GIGANTIC FOCUS OF THIS VIOLET FIRE AND IT'S RADIATING FLAME WAS SEEN BY THE PHYSICAL SIGHT OF ALL FOR A DISTANCE OF A THOUSAND MILES IN ALL DIRECTIONS! Of course, this was done before the radiation and followers of the "black order" descended upon the disciples of the true way and destroyed the priesthood through the imposition upon the consciousnesses of the people of skepticism, fear and vari-

ous negative qualities. While this flame was visible there, beloved Amethyst (my own divine complement) and myself, or some priest and priestess of the Violet Fire from the divine realms, stood with arms raised and invoked that Violet Ray until it appeared right here on the physical surface of Earth as a gigantic pillar of flame.

In order to keep that purifying activity of the Violet Flame in Earth's atmosphere, IT HAD TO BE CONSCIOUSLY CALLED FORTH ONCE EVERY HOUR DURING EACH TWENTY-FOUR HOUR PERIOD. If this had not been done, there would not have remained enough priests and priestesses true to the "White Order" to have made it possible to transport to safe locations on the planet the other concentrated flames of various God-virtues from the Island of Poseidonis, which was the final remnant of the Continent of Atlantis to sink beneath the waves in a cataclysmic action.

Avoid Tension In Application

Beloved ones, the use of the Violet Ray and Flame IS SO PRACTICAL! We see that there is often quite a tension manifesting in your outer consciousness when you have endeavored sincerely to magnetize a divine quality and virtue to act in your world and your endeavors have extended over quite a period of time. Sometimes these qualities do not manifest for you as quickly as you would like and you find your outer nature is not outpicturing this which you so desire and for which you have been calling for so long. I implore you, please do not allow those feelings of fear, doubt and discouragement to remain in your world and to register within your etheric bodies.

The moment you become tense in your application or the

moment you sense within yourself a feeling of strain in applying the Law, that moment your feeling world has questioned the ABSOLUTE SCIENCE OF THE MAGNETIZATION AND RADIATION OF THIS FLAME. If this occurs, just let your application alone for a while, turn your attention to something else. Later, when you have quieted your feelings again, call upon your Ascended Master Friend of Light (whichever one or more of us you desire) and ask that one to give you HIS FEELING OF THE EXACT SCIENCE AND ABSOLUTELY UNFAILING LAW which is within the magnetizing and radiating of this virtue of freedom! Believe me, YOU WILL RECEIVE THAT FOR WHICH YOU ASK! Be still for a moment, however, AND WAIT FOR THE MASTER'S FEELINGS to flood your own emotional bodies (feeling worlds). You see, it is the TRYING TOO HARD, the striving, through over-conscientiousness (in essence) which delays so much of your manifestation.

Now, some of you have chosen to magnetize virtues which, through an honest introspection in the private chamber of your own heart, you have found were lacking in outer manifestation in your world. That is very commendable, indeed. The average person usually chooses to do the thing he likes the most and turns away from that at which he is not proficient. For instance, it is easy for the musician to play because it is a natural talent in his lifestream and he loves to do it.

The aeronautical pilot likes to fly and individuals who, for ages of time, have builded momentums in the Causal Body of the God-virtues of peace or healing, love to rest comfortably within the magnetizing and radiating of those virtues which, to all outer appearances, are really a natural release of that lifestream. However, in order to become a well-rounded individual completely, master of all the substance

and energy of one's whole lifestream, it is much more commendable for one to CHOOSE TO MAGNETIZE AND RADIATE A VIRTUE WHICH IS NOT ALREADY A MANIFEST PART OF HIS PERSONALITY. To those who will so endeavor to "round-out" their lives shall be given added assistance from our realm.

Consciously Put Your Faith In God's Unfailing Law

Beloved Saint Germain and I have often talked together, how, in the most efficacious way, we could present to you THE ABSOLUTE UNFAILING LAW of the USE OF THIS VIOLET RAY AND FLAME, so that you can and will use it with faith, confidence and certainty, right here in this physical world, as do the Ascended Hosts. Every time we come to you, we bring a concentrate of that Violet Fire with us and, during the time we are with you, you are buoyed up to a certain extent by the feelings of OUR CONFIDENCE IN ITS REALITY AND USE, some of the substance of that ray and flame remaining permanently in your worlds.

However, when you return again to the experiences of your daily living and the limiting shadows of human creation seem still to appear in your own experience, it seems difficult for most of you to stand alone with your God, judging not according to appearances, giving all power to the transmuting activities of the Violet Fire of freedom's love to remove those shadows, letting that Violet Flame replace them by perfection's light. THE VIOLET FIRE ALWAYS LEAVES A RESIDUE OF ITS OWN SUBSTANCE OF DIVINE LOVE wherever it passes through.

THINK! JUST WHERE ARE YOU PLACING YOUR FAITH? Where are you allowing your faith to abide? Where are you placing the power (which is really your own life) in the appearances which plague you, in the appearances which dis-

please or in Almighty God and his virtues and rays? These are as available to you at your conscious call as the air you breathe, the water you drink and use for bathing purposes and the Earth which you use as a platform beneath your feet. Did not beloved Jesus say: "For everyone that asketh, receiveth!"

The Violet Ray and Flame are tremendous momentums of God-power. Perhaps you will remember that the beloved Sanat Kumara was the very first Chohan of the Violet Ray to this Earth and our beloved Kwan Yin (Goddess of Mercy) was one of its Chohans also. Beloved Saint Germain, long before his ascension in 1684, knowing of the conditions upon this planet and realizing the tremendous necessity for the purification of the energies of the planet and her evolutions, volunteered to have that Violet Ray really grafted into his own heart. Thus he came into embodiment, century after century, as the most powerful concentrated radiating center of that Violet Ray and Flame until the very places where he lived and everywhere he moved, the scent of violets was clearly discernible and rays of violet fire energy drove into the actual substance of Earth.

I can tell you that, when mankind have ceased to feed their various differences, individual, national and international, when the surface of Europe is cleansed of the distressing wars and "blood baths" which have been perpetrated there, (this impurity not only upon the surface of the Earth but within its substance also), MAN WILL FIND THAT EVERY PLACE WHERE "THE WONDERMAN" OF EUROPE WALKED, THERE ARE DEPOSITS OF THE AMETHYST JEWEL. One day these will be found by those embodied here and utilized as talisman of the virtues of freedom and will be carried from wherever they are found to places all over the world.

Even in this country, every place where our beloved Saint

Germain has walked, there are deposits of the magnificent amethyst deposits created by his invocation of the Violet Fire into those localities, his love for the Violet Ray and his constant and absolute devotion to it. Wherever the jewels of the Violet Ray have come forth in commercial pursuits, some member of the Order of Zadkiel had a temple in that place at one time or another and had utilized the vibratory action of the Seventh Ray there.

SO, THE PEOPLE WHO WEAR THE AMETHYST JEWEL UPON THEIR PERSON ARE REALLY USING THE CONDENSED ENERGY OF PRAYER FORCE, INVOCATION, POWER AND MAGNETIZATION OF THE PRIESTS AND PRIESTESSES OF THE ORDER OF ZADKIEL. Every individual who has personally benefited from the commercial sale of this life essence (the amethyst), owes to the Order of Zadkiel a certain balance in service to life for the profit which they have created from the use of the energies of the brothers and sister of the Violet Ray, condensed in the form of this jewel.

In the days and years ahead, when the greed and selfishness of mankind have been removed completely, cause, effect, record and memory, when each lifestream is anchored within his own heart flame and he is able to magnetize and radiate the substance required to precipitate the food, clothing, housing and general sustenance of the body, when there is no longer any fear of lack, these magnificent jewels which are now held within Virgo's own body will be released again into the use of mankind. Then they will be used mostly to adorn the temples or as foci (talismans) to magnetize more of the virtues of the Seventh Ray from the Godhead. The great gold deposits now safely kept secret will also be released for the use of all, not so much for personal adornment but to use in many, many ways to bring forth the beauty and per-

fection here which will make our planet like unto the kingdom of heaven that perfection God created here in the beginning and which he desired to have sustained forever.

Violet Fire Also Active At Inner Levels

At inner levels of consciousness below the perfected realms, just what does the Violet Fire do and what is the service of its ministering angels? As you have been told, there are limitless legions of Angels of Mercy and Compassion (qualities of Violet Fire) who give as much service as they can in the astral realm. This is the realm which constitutes most of the Earth's atmosphere, in the past and up to this time, for that realm extends out from the Earth about ten thousand feet. In this realm abide the destructively qualified thought and feeling forms, created and released by mankind during embodiment here and, until a year or so ago, souls who had passed from physical embodiment but, because of certain magnetic attractions to the discords of Earth through habits of thought, feeling, spoken word and deed of a like nature, were often bound in this realm for long periods of time.

This condition, as you know, has now been remedied and no soul is allowed to remain in Earth's atmosphere after leaving the body. They are taken directly through to inner levels where they are assisted in gaining their freedom more quickly. This is one of the tremendous mercies of the great Cosmic Law which has been recently made possible during the last few years in particular by the calls from unascended mankind for the use of the Violet Transmuting Flame and other activities of the Sacred Fire.

Today there are no discarnate souls allowed to remain in the atmosphere of Earth. Now, as a soul leaves its garment

of flesh in what the world terms “death,” that one is met by certain angels who render that service. These souls are then taken (I am speaking of the masses of mankind now who know nothing of the use of the Violet Fire as you do) to the “river” of that Violet Flame (spoken of in mythology as “The River Styx”). This river has been provided at inner levels for the purification of those lifestreams from as much discordantly qualified energy as possible, before either going to the “Sleepers’ Realm” (if they need that rest) or before appearing before the Karmic Board to receive their assignments of study and service at inner levels between embodiments. You see, this astral realm, which at present extends around the Earth up to about the ten thousand foot altitude, is that realm in which the outer bodies, minds and feeling worlds of Earth’s evolutions abide. Therefore, you can easily see that these angels would be very, very busy every moment of the twenty-four hours as you count time.

This river of Violet Fire of which we spoke above has been drawn forth by those who serve the Seventh Ray according to the same principles which we described to you earlier in this address, the drawing first of the ray through invocation to the Godhead, in the name and authority of the creative word “I AM,” then as that ray reaches the destination into which it was called forth, it immediately turns upward in the living flame activity, as it returns to its source, completing the circle of its existence. As this invocation is rhythmically continued day after day, year after year and century after century (in the case of the angels who have drawn this River of Violet Fire), this ray and flame become very, very powerful and expand in size until they become a veritable “river” of this merciful, purifying, freeing essence, into which the evolutions of Earth may be taken between embodiments for as much purification as possible. This “river” has been sus-

tained by the constant, never-ending, rhythmic calls of these angels at definite periods during the twenty-four hours.

The beauty of this Violet Fire River is indescribable, therefore its appearance does not frighten these souls who have passed through the change called "death" when they are invited to step into it and bathe in its substance. This Violet Fire then dissolves much of the causes and cores of the physical distresses of the individual's past Earth-life, especially those which caused their recent demise.

Legions of Violet Fire Angels surround the Halls of Karma as the soul who has just been released from an Earth life is called to appear before the Karmic Board. These angels provide an atmosphere of purifying Violet Fire there so that every soul who, as he appears before the Karmic Board, must pass through their radiation as they enter these halls. Then, when the souls are given their individual assignments for instruction and assistance between embodiments, some of these Violet Fire Angels go with them to their places of abode at inner levels. While in these inner spheres, the Violet Fire Angels often use a very delicate shade of violet so that, as easily as possible, they are able to minister to these individuals without arousing the rebellions and resentments of their inner bodies by too quick or powerful an activity, even of the Mercy Flame!

Again, before entering the Gates of Birth, when the soul who desires to re-embody stands before the great Karmic Board to ask permission to do so, these lovely Angels of Violet Fire stand around the Karmic Halls, circle after circle, tier upon tier, as far as the eye can see! The love and beauty of these Violet Fire Angels is simply beyond description! Here again they provide an atmosphere of mercy and purification to assist the soul who needs their help.

Especially since the advent of the Seventh Ray to this

planet, whenever and wherever possible, the angels of Mercy and Compassion go with an incoming soul, going into places, sometimes, which are not too pure. They endeavor to prepare the home and its atmosphere (as well as the parents, as much as they can) for the coming of the infant. At times, such an angel is permitted to remain with that infant for a while, at least until the time comes when its little mind is disabused (shall we say) of the reality of angels. When this “shell” of rejection in thought and feeling is thus set up around the child, this beautiful angel must leave that one and return to the inner spheres again!

Angels of Mercy and Compassion are always serving as much as possible in hospitals, mental institutions and foci of mankind's need and discord. Today, some of these are actually living in the auras of the conscious chelas (those of you who are daily consciously calling forth the Violet Fire, at least six of these glorious beings stand around every conscious chela who daily calls forth the Violet Fire for purification. These have been with you for quite a few years now!) Such angels await your daily conscious recognition and call for their greater assistance to your use of this merciful Flame of Freedom.

Practical Use of Violet Fire Is So Very Simple

Beloved ones, the use and activity of the Violet Transmuting Flame here in this physical appearance world, is so simple! There is nothing occult (meaning “hidden”) about it and it certainly does not require the mind of Einstein to comprehend it. One is merely required to make the sincere and conscious call in the name of his own individualized Presence of God “I AM,” to these specialized beings who have been trained in the invoking and projecting of this Violet Ray and

Flame. Such beings to whom you have called *instantly* direct that ray and flame into this physical appearance world. Then, having called it forth, ONE MUST EXPECT its raising of discord into harmony as the Violet Flame arises in, through and around that which is to be purified. You have all witnessed transmutation, as you light a match and by its flame burn a piece of paper. It is just as simple as that! However, because the physical senses, especially the eye, and ears, do not yet see or hear the physical flame of Violet Fire, it seems not quite so practical to you as we know it to be and as it truly is!

Today we are entering into a New Age. The priests and priestesses of the Order of Zadkiel are now not only given opportunity so to do, but they are COMMANDED AND EXPECTED to bring into outer manifestation, visible and tangible to the physical sight, acceptance and use of all, this Violet Flame IN ACTION, RIGHT HERE IN THIS PHYSICAL APPEARANCE WORLD. That is a fiat which came, not from me, but from the Godhead itself, your Creator, whose humble and grateful servant "I AM"!

Those of you who know of, love and use the Violet Transmuting Flame have a special opportunity now to draw forth from your Causal Bodies all that stored-up knowledge of your use of this transcendent flame in the past. You see, many of our present gentle readers consciously worked with us on Atlantis in the use of this Violet Flame there, at the time when the contagion of the laggards' shadows entered into the consciousness of the masses of the people.

Therefore, those of you who did so work with us have special opportunity to more quickly and powerfully call forth its action now. Then, enjoying its use impersonally use it upon the just and unjust alike, for no ray, flame or virtue of

the Godhead has cognizance of personality, name, stature, race, creed or nationality, according to the outer valuations. That flame merely acts as does the sunshine, IMPERSONALLY, and it will act INSTANTLY, whenever and wherever it is called forth. May I here remind you that where the shadows are greatest, the Violet Fire IS REQUIRED THE MOST, not so much where someone is peaceful and harmonious for the time being, although that is a good place to practice.

Among the student body drawn together up to this time by beloved Saint Germain and El Morya, quite naturally, there may arise many personal differences of opinions. Thoughts and feelings from momentums of disagreement in past associations, concerning methods and types of applications, etc, arise. Now, HERE IS OPPORTUNITY TO MAGNETIZE THE VIOLET FLAME, calling it into action to remove the shadows, FIRST FROM YOURSELF and then from those with whom you feel a sense of difference. WHAT GOOD IS ALL THE BEAUTY, FORGIVING, PURIFYING AND PERFECTING BLESSING OF THIS VIOLET FLAME, IF IT IS NOT USED?

Violet Flame Gains Power Through Rhythmic Use

The Law is that “Energy becomes power through use.” Saint Germain told all of you that, long ago. So, the Violet Fire becomes more and more efficacious in your own personal world as you call it daily and rhythmically into action. It becomes more and more efficacious not only for yourselves, but as a tremendous transmuting power for all life, FOR ALL LIFE IS ONE and when one part of life is benefited, all the rest of life is also benefited to a certain degree. Of course, when you call forth this flame, either for yourself or for some other part of life, YOU MUST LET IT ACT IN ALL ITS FORGIVING, PERFECTING SERVICE, making no personal reservations

in your mind as to just HOW it should act!

Needless to say, there should not be allowed to remain within anyone that feeling which enjoys seeing some other part of life uncomfortable, just because they have made mistakes. After all, does not the Bible say: "All have sinned and come short of the glory of God."

You see, there is a certain unfortunate "kink" in human nature which sometime, when there is the power within an individual to free another from distress by calling forth this Violet Fire which would transmute that distress and set that person free, the onlooking lifestream enjoys seeing the other suffer and refuses to set into action that impersonal Law where the darkness is greatest the light is needed most! On a planetary scale today, that Violet Fire is certainly needed in Russia, Siberia, Africa (called the "Dark Continent" for so long) and, in fact, that Mercy Flame is very much needed in, through and around every cell and atom of this dear planet itself, as well as being needed in, through and around your own dear personal selves.

THERE SHOULD NOT BE EVEN A BREATH OF DIFFERENCE AMONG ANY OF THOSE IN WHOM THAT BELOVED SAINT GERMAIN HAS INVESTED SOME TWENTY YEARS OR MORE OF HIS OWN LIFE, especially when you all know that the Violet Fire is there waiting to be called into action by you to settle those "differences" harmoniously and eternally, IF YOU ARE WILLING TO LET THEM GO!

If you find it difficult to hold your peace and balanced harmonious feeling in the aura of someone whom you may have allowed to disturb your feelings (this condition oftentimes coming about because of past discordant association), you do not have to remain in that one's presence when you call that Violet Flame forth. In fact, I suggest that you do not call

it forth *audibly* in such a one's presence. But, THE CALL CAN AND SHOULD BE MADE SILENTLY while in their presence, for the instantaneous manifestation of the Violet Fire to transmute that appearance of discord into loving feelings of peace and harmony.

Beloved ones, if you really love Saint Germain with all your heart instead of just your lips, where there is shadow of disease and appearances of disharmony running rampant, if you will go by yourself (as Jesus suggested) and magnetize that Violet Flame by calling for it to blaze up, in, through and around the person, place, condition or thing in distress, THAT FLAME WILL ANSWER YOU AND GIVE THAT LIFE FREEDOM!

You see, we watch closely the MOTIVE within the consciousness. DO YOU KNOW THAT YOU ARE NOT CONSCIOUSLY AWARE OF ABOUT SIXTY PERCENT OF YOUR OWN MOTIVES, NOR OF YOUR REAL FEELINGS? However, honest, daily introspection of your own consciousness is essential and a certain amount of purification is absolutely necessary before you could be safely entrusted with these greater powers and activities of Light!

Once that Sacred Fire comes forth visibly and tangibly to the physical sight of all in the world, *just who is going to care for it?* Can you then go off hither and yon and just leave it? If you do, do you know what will happen? As we said before, without daily rhythmic invocation, that flame will just etherealize (return to *its Source*). For one hundred years, the priests and priestesses of Lemuria invoked the powers of the Sacred Fire to save their continent from sinking through cataclysmic activity. Sanat Kumara invoked the loving assistance of Almighty God daily FOR MILLIONS OF YEARS to keep this planet extant in this universe.

If you want the gift, you must also accept the obligation

of protecting it, the responsibility to sustain it, the balance to remain humble when individuals are grateful for its presence and help, the poise necessary to handle the energies of those who will want the fruit of the Violet Flame's blessings, but will not be willing to make the necessary endeavors and release the energies which would make them a part of the magnetization of that flame. The priests and priestesses of any order, of any of the cosmic virtues, are always few in number.

On Atlantis, we had but a small order of these, yet a whole planet benefited from their service. People came from the four corners of the Earth to bathe in this purifying essence of Violet Fire. They not only brought themselves but also their families and problems, all to be purified in and by that flame. Then, when they had received their blessings, they returned to their homes, sometimes without so much as a backward glance or any expression of gratitude. You have the example of this in Jesus' experience of the return of the one leper of the ten who had been healed. So, be prepared for this state of affairs when you begin to handle the masses of the people.

It may have taken many lifetimes to magnetize a virtue. Then you sustain that by your life and your love and that virtue becomes visible and tangible as a blessing for all to use. People will enjoy its benediction, even as during this four-day period, all mankind embodied on Earth are enjoying the pressures of our love and peace (which are the natural radiation of our energies) as we speak to you, although they may not be consciously aware of just where those peaceful feelings come from. However, these same people would not be interested in coming together, week after week, month after month and year after year as you have done, doing the work of magnetizing over and over again, those flames and

rays which, have made this class possible. Do you see?

If you will thoroughly understand this point and get it fully anchored in your consciousness that that is the way the outer world of mankind acts, you will not be so disappointed in the future when you contact it. THERE WILL ALWAYS BE THE FEW WHO ARE THE DIVINE SERVANTS OF THE LORD and there will be the MANY who are the recipients of his grace. That is just the way it is. However, as the Holy Christ Self is given greater freedom through the outer selves of the people, as their destructive use of free-will is removed and the atmosphere of Earth permanently cleared of so much of the discord of the past, the people will become more and more amenable and receptive to this instruction of truth.

So, those of you who have chosen to serve us on Earth at this time form a mighty chalice for the magnetizing of the Violet Flame here. When your inner vehicles are balanced enough, when you have been constant enough, when you have completely transmuted your own human nature through the use of this Violet Flame, it shall come forth visible and tangible upon your altars! Then, twenty-four hours out of every twenty-four, some unascended lifestream will have to guard it! Thank you, beloved ones, and good evening!

**ARCHANGEL ZADKIEL SPEAKS ON THE SUBJECT OF
INVOCATION AND PHENOMENA**

December 28, 1957

Hail to thee, children of love and of light, who have foresworn a happy existence, in a freer plane, to serve a planet in distress! Great is your personal darsham, gathered through your individual and collective sacrifice, particularly during a time when the planet Earth is going through a period of cosmic initiation and planetary crisis.

Little do you know, from the outer, how strong is the ray, directed through your own emotional, mental, etheric and physical, vehicles, and how real it is. That ray beloved ones, is concentrated, positively-charged, qualified life, that can never be misqualified, no matter of what the antics of the human personality.

The ray, which the Karmic Board took into cognizance before the guardians of the race were allowed embodiment, is an already fully-gathered cosmic momentum of quality, a virtue, a gift and a power that is as needed to sustain life on the Earth today as is the sun and as is the very body of Virgo, beneath your feet. That has nothing to do with the misqualified energy which is subject to the use of your free will and which still flows through your emotional, mental, etheric and physical vehicles.

There is a part of the Master Ray from the heart of your own individualized I AM Presence which is energy, which you have consciously generated and magnetized, qualified with some God virtue at inner levels sometimes, on different planets, in different spheres, in different universes. That ray is the property, shall we say, of your individualized I AM Presence and is directed into and through the lower strata, of which we have spoken, so long as you remain in embodi-

ment here on Earth. That Cosmic Ray of your I AM Presence carries the particular gift, which is part of the universal tapestry required in order to seal the Earth 'round in the magnificent Violet Fire and make of it Freedom's Holy Star, so that every man, woman and child born in the future, as well as those who survive through these present changes, may truly be born to the royal purple and wear it in dignity and honor.

So, sometimes when you feel very insignificant, when you feel individually that your part in the God-plan is very small and would not be missed, remember please this cosmic ray directed from your Presence through the emotional, mental, etheric and physical substance of this Earth for a specific reason which is the nourishment of the souls of mankind as well as the nourishment of the elemental life that serves mankind, and the nourishment of all the God-qualities that are required to manifest, in time, from the Holy Christ Selves of all who inhabit and are to inhabit the Earth. You hold that ray within the immortal Three-fold Flame within your heart, just as if you held one end of a scepter in your hand and the other end was in the hand of a God Being. Only in this case, that Master Ray, the upper end, is in your own Presence and keeps drawing from your Causal Body, as the lower end is anchored in the Immortal Three-fold Flame within your physical heart.

We are, spiritually speaking, very interested in the evolution of the Earth and we are very interested in sustaining these particular rays through the chosen few, usually the guardian spirits from other planets, and other systems. We, wherever possible, encourage those blessed ones, who are the anchorage of those particular rays required, to remain within their physical garment, until this specific crisis is past.

Chelas May Be “Drafted”

When the beloved Polaris and Magnus have completed the task of straightening the axis of Earth, when the individual and planetary strain of such a tremendous task is completed, some of the students will have the opportunity of being “drafted” you might say, and to them can be transferred that ray which you have guarded, guided, magnetized and radiated for a specific God purpose. You have been told, beloved ones, how even the Ascended Master who takes the obligation of holding the focus of the Ascended Masters in any retreat, cannot leave that retreat in honor, until a successor has been found and is qualified to render the service through that retreat.

This is equally true in regard to those individuals who have magnetized specific cosmic rays through their own physical vehicles, to hold the balance for the Earth’s evolution. When there is raised up, and it is a very good call for you to make individually, when there is raised up another soul, developed emotionally, mentally, etherically and physically, to a point where the Karmic Board feels that through such a one the ray that you have guarded may be sustained, such a cosmic transfer can take place. It is a mystic and little-understood subject so far as the outer mind is concerned, but it is very important to us, just as important as it is to hold the Ascended Masters retreats as foci throughout the world and too, wherever we can, to encourage the sustenance of the sanctuary and group endeavor.

I, as you know, am the teacher of the powers of invocation, one of those teachers at least. Most of you, during your long and intricate course upon the planet Earth, have more than once been my pupil. You have developed to a lesser or greater extent, of course, according to your understanding to magnetize life, and how to invoke the unseen powers which can be of blessing or of great distress, according to that to which you have tied your attention and your feelings.

Wrong Use Of Invocation

As I have described to you before, on Atlantis many, many very dear children of God have learned the power of invocation but then chose to use that power in order to invoke unseen influences, which were not of benefit either to themselves or to the race, as a whole. Even today, in embodiment, there are many good and sincere lifestreams who gathered that momentum of the power of invocation throughout many centuries of study, both in the physical body and at inner levels, but whose ultimate goal, shall we say, for which they direct their attention, is below the Ascended Masters' level, and their motive for invocation, plus their capacity to connect with the powers beyond the human veil, determine the type of manifestation that they will draw forth.

Some of these good people have invoked spirits of the departed, sincerely, honestly and faithfully, and have had a measure of success in connecting with those individuals, particularly before the "clean up" by the great Prince Michael in the astral or psychic realm. Many, many more unconsciously used the power of invocation to connect with mass entities of a discordant nature, such as war, pestilence, fear and any number of the negative activities that form the effluvia around the planet Earth. These individuals invoke those very activities upon the screen of life through their attention upon them, through thinking of them, through feeling violently about them and they manifest them as distresses to themselves and to other people. They are unconscious of this power of invoking anything or any one or any activity upon which their attention dwells!

For instance, beloved ones, take the mass entity of fear. It has intelligence, because it is God's life, that has been misqualified. It has a name, "fear!" When you speak that name you draw the attention of that entity just as when you

speak the name of Jesus the Christ, you draw the attention and the momentum of love and light which are the power of Jesus the Christ. Now this is more important than you will perhaps understand until you think it through. War has a name, pestilence has a name, and those names invoke the very manifestation of the conditions that are distressing. So if you can enable yourselves as priests and priestesses of the Order of Zadkiel, to remember that the name of anything or anyone is a part of the presence of that one and will, as surely draw the attention of that one as though I were to speak any one of your names here this morning, those of you in this room, and you hearing that would turn and respond by the flowing of your energy forth toward me as I speak.

Therefore, let us endeavor in the invocation of the power of the Ascended Master Saint Germain and his new order to keep our invocations, our decrees, our visualizations, our songs and our activities connected with a positive virtue, quality or Divine Being and thus, avoid unnecessarily tangling with the fully gathered cosmic momentum of some discordantly qualified mass entity. it looks at you and immediately begins to act.

Beloved ones, this point of law I have longed to put before you for sometime, and this is an opportunity so to do. Call to any of the Divine Beings, the Ascended Beings, the angels, all the Powers of Light and call to and call for their virtues, gifts and powers and you shall have *them!* Call or think or speak or write about anything that is less than harmony, and you will draw that momentum of discordantly qualified energy toward you, because it is intelligent, it knows the speaker and it is seeking an outlet and THAT OUTLET WILL NATURALLY BE THROUGH THE ONE TO WHOM THE ATTENTION HAS BEEN CALLED.

Dissolution of Humanly Created Entities

This is a part of another activity which we on the Seventh Ray are particularly concerned with, the dissolving of it, and that is the vampire activity of the humanly created mass entities. They live only on the life of individuals! Those individuals being fed constantly by the various media of expression, with the ideas of war and pestilence and distress, are really the subjects of the subtle vampire activity for their very life as they read upon it, think upon it and feel upon it, flows back into that entity and it blows up, beloved ones, growing strong on the life energy of the masses.

Therefore it is our endeavor, to, as quickly as possible, place before the chelas first, the students and then the masses, something that will uplift them through the mind, through the sight, through the hearing, through every medium of the senses, rather than through that which allows their life to pour out from them to increase the mass entity that lives on the fear and the various emotions engendered by unconscious and not always fully cognizant lifestreams.

Beloved ones life is so precious as Lanto has said, and that life is given through the silver cord to every human being in physical embodiment and is intended to express the beauty and the perfection of life, but that life is stolen by every type of seen and unseen force for the magnifying of distresses. You know, that even in your constant vigilance and guard to connect yourself with your own I AM Presence and our realm, how much of that essence of life leaks away from you and becomes part of the riptides of distress. You are the ones who have learned, to a degree at least, through magnetization of power, of light, and through the use of your Tube of Light, you have learned, at least to a degree, how to prepare your life essence, so that it may through you fulfill the divine plan.

Watch Your Invocations

Take measure of yourself, without condemnation. We do not condemn you. NO ASCENDED BEING OR COSMIC BEING OR ANYONE WHO LIVES IN THE REALM OF PERFECTION, CONDEMNS ANY UNASCENDED BEING FOR ANY ERROR, EVEN CONSCIOUS MISTAKES, let alone unconscious ones. You can begin to take a measure of what you are invoking, what you are giving your life to, and you will see how much more vitality, spiritually and physically, you will have, as you do not let your Tube of Light be a sieve, and let your attention be easily distracted from the constructive manifestation and allow your energies to flow through the vampire activities into these riptides of distress, which leaves the physical vehicle exhausted.

The concentration of your energies, beloved ones, on the Ascended Hosts of Light will raise the energies in your individual world, and will vitalize all of your garments, even your flesh form, bringing it back again into a state of beauty and perfection, if you do not let the river of your life flow forth hither and yon without channeling it. This I can tell you.

A great many of those individuals, who have in the past used the powers of invocation for unseen forces that are not constructive, particularly on Atlantis, ARE NOW IN EMBODIMENT! They have learned that power of invocation, and let me tell you, beloved ones, they are using it to channel energy into the White Order, just as they did when we had our beautiful temple in the vicinity of the Island of Cuba. More and more of the individuals who at first adhered to the White Order, began to enjoy the phenomena created by those who wanted to increase a sense of power and personal glorification and financial support. The masses, interested in the phenomena which was of a temporary nature, did not adhere to the principles of purity, selflessness and godliness, which are the absolute requirement of the true priesthood of the Order of Zadkiel.

Phenomena

Were you to leave this room and go down into one of your large lecture halls in Philadelphia, the masses would be much more interested in your precipitating, from the invisible, a lovely amethyst or a shower of roses, than they would be in hearing my instruction, or yours. The beloved Kuthumi, and the beloved Master Morya through a special dispensation from the Cosmic Law, endeavored to sustain the interest of the heart center of the Theosophical Society, by allowing Madam Blavatsky the powers of precipitation, for a time. Yet, even with all that power which drew the vital prana from her life, beloved ones, and was a major cause of the illness of her later years, the curiosity seekers were not satisfied by any amount of phenomena that was produced and they sooner or later returned to an easier orbit.

Phenomena naturally comes with spiritual development as you go higher and higher in consciousness. That is the Ascended Master phenomena, the light which you see, the magnificent Violet Fire, sometimes the face of one of the great Ascended Ones, true, but that is a result of application and a means of a conviction of a consciousness that is not merely seeking, curiously, for something new. So these individuals who produce so-called phenomena need the prayers and application of the remaining members of the White Order on the Earth, for they are literally eating into their own etheric bodies and their vital prana, which could be used for something much greater, later, than the floating ectoplasm and manifestations at séances in the outer physical world.

Beloved ones, your life has one purpose, to fulfill your divine plan here on Earth. Some of you dabbled, through the ages, with black magic, some of you enjoyed the results and the harvest for the time being, but at inner levels, when you came again before the Karmic Board and saw the result, not only to yourself, your own soul growth, but the result of the effluvia that such an incantation caused upon the planet

Earth, you foreswore the use of that. Thanks be to almighty God and it is to you who have foresworn incantations of a lower order, that we look for re-establishment of the White Order on Earth, again.

Quality Versus Quantity

NUMBERS ARE NOT SO IMPORTANT AS THE QUALITY OR SPIRITUAL NATURE OF THE INDIVIDUALS WHO ARE INVOLVED. Please remember that there are people on this Earth, today, who still practice hexes and curses and bloodrites. Those things are all to be discontinued, with the assistance of the angels of the Violet Fire temples and the assistance of the White Order.

Be assured, as a teacher who has watched every guardian spirit, every angel that took embodiment, and every human being that belongs to Earth's evolution, I shall make it my personal responsibility to stand with the Karmic Board and ask that those of the White Order who have proven, beyond question of a doubt as to their spiritual integrity and sincerity, be given first opportunity to embody, and those who are already embodied be given every God-assistance of the Seventh Ray to dissolve every memory even, of imperfection of any kind!

We have come to the Christmas Season of nineteen hundred and fifty-seven, closing a year that has been particularly difficult, in the outer sense of the experiences of the blessed chelas. We are entering into the year of nineteen hundred fifty-eight which, according to the great Prince of our Legions, Archangel Michael, is a year when the angels are to be given a great deal more freedom in the lower atmosphere of Earth. These are not only the small angels, but they are also the great powerful seraphic and cherubic beings, whose energies are so potent that they can envelop an entire continent in balance, poise and peace.

1958, A Year Of Promise

The Cosmic Highways have been opened from the hearts of Alpha and Omega down to this universe and those Beings will make the year 1958 a joyous one, in comparison to your individual and collective struggle in 1957, this I can assure you!

Beloved Lord Michael has asked for and secured the privilege of having his retreat opened right after that of the Resurrection Temple, in order to properly greet these beings. You know Michael's Temple is tremendous in size. It has a great power of faith and protection around it, as would naturally be present in the aura of the great Prince of the Heavenly Host. These great devas and seraphim will require such a tremendous focus into which to come, for some of them are as huge as the entire retreat – one being! They are tremendous beings of power and they represent not only the seven rays that you know of, but the twelve rays around the activity of the Sun above your own.

So beloved ones, although 1957 has seemed strenuous, we have been busy on the Seventh Ray, dissolving and transmuting, through the power of love and light, all of your human creation belonging to your worlds, more than you shall ever know, and we shall continue to do so, until you are wholly free. Please remember me and all of the heavenly host, please accept my blessing for being willing to be a member of the White Order, which, in itself, is a strenuous task. Please think of the constructive structure of your decree and fiat, so that nothing of a discordant nature can enter into your world. You are dealing with powers beyond the ken of human mind, and it is a blessing that the veil of maya shuts from your physical sight much of that which you, individually and collectively, have volunteered to transmute. It is enough, the experiences that you have touched upon.

The Vestment Does Not Make The Priest

Now, let us joyously enter into the transmutation of all energy into light, the removal of that vampire activity through the attention of the masses, the calling forth of the White Order everywhere on the planet Earth, and let me tell you, in this day it is not the vestment that makes the priest. In this day it is the heart, and the spirit and the soul and the light, which makes the true priest or priestess of our order.

Looking back to the days of Atlantis there were men and women with garments woven in gold, encrusted in our Holy Amethyst, engaged in such nefarious practices that I would not place them before your human mind. There were simple priests and priestesses of the White Order, in plain linen robes. The outer mind loves the show, but the soul of man, in his heart and spirit, knows the radiation and the feeling of truth.

This shall be a test unto you, beloved ones, judge not according to human appearances, but judge by that listening grace, by the essence that flows through those who say they represent us. Even as in the days of your beloved Jesus, there are many who say, and are yet to say, that they come in our name, but all of their vestments, insignia and adornments should not cause any true individual, searching upon the pathway of light, to be drawn by that phenomena, when the essence radiating out through such a one is negative or repellent.

I Will Manifest Before You

You are my beloved chelas, children of the White Order, come into embodiment to serve your glorious Saint Germain and to bring in this age of beauty, ceremony and perfection. I love you! I am fierce as Lord Michael in defending truth, God, Life, Light! Never again, in the name of almighty God, shall the Order of Zadkiel come forth as a travesty!

When I stand, one day, as the result of the acceleration of your vehicles manifest before you, you will be grateful that you have listened to me this day and prepared in grace for tomorrow!

In the name of the great Arcturus, whom I love and serve, beloved Diana, in the name of our blessed Holy Amethyst, your glorious Ascended Master Saint Germain and Portia, beloved Kwan Yin and all the beings and powers that serve the Seventh Ray, I bless you with the discerning mind and illumined understanding heart, with a consciousness of listening grace, with a purity and childness of spirit and of infinite protection against that which appears, on the surface, to be true, but when you cut through that surface you find nothing but imperfection there.

So until we meet again, I am your

Lord Zadkiel

THE TEMPLE OF PURIFICATION**By Archangel Zadkiel**

October 27, 1957

I am Zadkiel, Archangel of the Seventh Ray, come into the atmosphere of Earth at the request of unascended lifestreams who wish to learn how to use the power of their own creative centers of thought and feeling, spoken word and action, in redeeming misqualified life.

As you have become acquainted with the activities of the angelic host and as we have returned again and again into your midst, we have brought to you more and more of our feeling of accomplishment and of the feeling of our reality as intelligent beings serving along a specific line and yet willing at a moment's notice to use all of that specialized service to complement the activity of another ray which is for that cosmic moment requiring assistance or development.

Of course those of us who are privileged to serve upon and represent the Seventh Ray are serving in our natural element in this two-thousand-year cycle, under your beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain. The great Arcturus, the beloved Diana, beloved Holy Amethyst, beloved Portia, all of us who serve on the Seventh Ray will become more and more active in the spiritual affairs of mankind and in the spiritual affairs of all life pertaining to the Earth during this cycle. You will begin to see in every outer manifestation more and more reference to the violet activities of life; to the violet clothing in the world of fashion; to violet in your atmosphere, in your sunrises and in your sunsets; to the activity of violet that will begin to externalize through the very substance of the Earth.

You shall see, as the golden age of the beloved Saint Germain intensifies and increases in its outpouring, that, that manifestation of violet will be very, very evident and of

course those who are clairvoyant and who are able to see with the inner sight are already cognizant of the tremendous radiation of Violet Fire that flows from the heart of the Earth through its atmosphere to its very great periphery; and how much of that Violet Fire has been anchored in, through and around individuals who have become cognizant of it and have invoked its use according to their abilities and which is a blazing pillar in, through and around those lifestreams constantly.

Beloved ones, everything that we tell you happens at the inner levels first and then, if you are alert, you will see the manifestation in the world without. Therefore, I say to you as we are entering into the age of ceremony, the age of conscious invocation by the trained priesthood under the Ascended Master Saint Germain; as we are entering into the age when the angelic host, human kind, elemental life and the Divine Beings, the Cosmic Beings will all walk and talk together with no veil between.

You will see more and more that as the veil of maya, which is mostly gray and off-shades of black, is dissolved the activity of the curtain of maya will become a more lovely light shade of violet and then through that will be distinguished the outline first and then the figures of the Divine Beings whom you have desired to see so long and whom you have desired to know through an actual contact in the world of form. Although we have made contact with you many, many times through feeling and through radiation, there is a certain acceptance when the sense consciousness is allowed for a moment to rest upon manifest divinity. Toward that end we are serving constantly, dissolving as much of that veil of maya as is possible, and helping you when you make your calls to us to dissolve from your side that veil of human creation as well.

Beloved ones, I saw that veil of human creation as it was spun forth out of the minds and consciousness of people ages ago and it is a great joy now to see that the same veil is being dissolved by the self-conscious application of unascended individuals. I congratulate you for being a part of this tremendous service to life, and I am truly grateful that life has privileged me to remain and bring again into the physical substance of Earth a replica of that temple in which I serve and in which many of you served with me so long ago and which is honored tonight.

The Temple of Purification, when it was physically manifested on the continent of Atlantis, was well known over the length and breadth of all the landed surface of the entire planet, not only the Atlantean continent. The priests and priestesses in that temple and the associate temples drawn around it were well trained in the powers of conscious invocation. Many of you, having been through a good deal of that training, came naturally into an acceptance of the beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain's endeavor to secure the assistance of unascended lifestreams who through visualization, song and decrees desire to cooperate in bringing forth the kingdom of heaven on Earth more quickly.

Now in the temple of invocation, the priests and priestesses of my order are trained in the activity of the triad. The triad is a very important unit in the power of invocation. When that triad is in perfect balance the upper point should be love. We trained the individuals in the manifestation of their power, which would be the left side of the base of the triangle and by instruction in the development of their wisdom and understanding (which would be the right side of the base of the triangle) they then created the top of the triangle – the pole of love – which was the point of the aspiring

community or individual invocation. That love is a natural magnet for the descent of the triangle from above, likewise the power and the wisdom being the top part of the upper triangle and love the point that comes down. So where the two activities of love meet, mingle, and blend, there is always a tremendous outpouring of blessing that takes place.

In the days of Atlantis many individuals had developed great power; they had developed it in the Lemurian age; they had developed it on other planets; and they had developed a great intellect prowess as well and they began to use those two facets for the invoking of certain activities, but they could not use the activity of pure divine love unless the motive was heart-sincere. No one belonging to any evolution, no part of life, can use the perfect triangle with pure divine love as its crown unless that one in heart and spirit is sincere in the desire to bring into imprisoned life more of freedom.

So there is a protection in the true priesthood, the priesthood on Atlantis, the priesthood on Lemuria, the priesthood that will come forth in the world again as you develop your own God mastery. There is always that protection when you cap all of your invocations whether they are songs, whether they are visualizations, whether they are worded decrees; when they are capped with a feeling of love then they form a perfect triangle that rises high into the atmosphere and pierces through any riptides of human creation, connecting with the vibratory action of the Divine Beings whom you are invoking and drawing the assistance of those beings into the conditions that you feel require assistance of any kind.

Beloved ones, I cannot describe to you completely how different is the method of invocation developed by any group who have worked closely together. Looking tonight over the

entire planet and seeing the groups gathered together, each giving acknowledgment to the temple of purification in their own way, I can say that the peak of the application of some of the groups is rounded and then where there are very powerful groups and there is good energy in the singing and decrees, those peaks of application are those perfect triangles of which I speak that go much higher into the atmosphere. But the mercy of the Law is such that the highest peak reached by any one group is utilized as a channel and, through that group, is poured the radiation back to bless those whose maximum application is not as great as that of another group who has been trained so long in invocation and in service.

Thus it is again that others reap where you have sown, but in reality you are the greatest beneficiary because as you have practiced this power of invocation and as you have developed it within yourself you can almost instantly pierce through any creations that seem to be distressing wherever they appear on the Earth's surface and get an immediate response through using the fully-gathered momentum of your application to date. Beloved ones, the power of invocation cannot be stressed too much with regard to the conditions of your Earth and its evolutions at the present time.

Now dear hearts, the beloved Holy Amethyst who is with me tonight would like to give to you her feeling of the love that is within the Violet Fire. So I am going to allow my beloved the opportunity of speaking with you.

THE POWER OF INVOCATION**By Archangel Zadkiel**

October 18th, 1958

Beloved and blessed ones interested in freeing the Earth from all shadows and distresses, it is always a privilege and an honor to be allowed to draw the energies of my own world into your outer consciousness and give you ways and means wherein and whereby you may use this magnificent divine alchemy of the Seventh Ray for the blessing, benediction, and benefaction of yourselves, your loved ones, and your fellowmen.

Beloved ones, wherever there is a shadow it is not permanent; it is a temporary discoloration of God's own primal light and that shadow can and has efficaciously been removed from primal light by beings who have lived upon this Earth, as well as by yourselves in the days when you knew and accepted that power of the Violet Fire. Before it no shadow can stand.

Now again we come to the new day when the Seventh Ray is magnificent in its outpouring to the Earth. We ask you to learn this power of transmutation on small things first in the orbit of your own blessed and individual worlds. You have opportunity within every twenty-four hour period of invoking the full power of that Violet Fire which is mercy and love, to blaze through any appearance where there seems to be temporary shadow and you have the full power vested in you by God, your own I AM Presence, of seeing the change in energy, even though you speak not a word.

The power and activity of transmutation combines the Threefold Flame in your heart; the power to be a representative of the Ascended Master Saint Germain; the wisdom to use the instruction that has been given you and the love that

desires to remove shadows wherever they may be; that love, beloved ones, truly does surpass the understanding of the human mind. For a good many ages, mankind has endeavored through various processes to transmute their limitations but they have only succeeded in pushing them back into the deeper recesses of the etheric, mental and emotional vehicles and at the first opportunity they press forth again and are manifest in the world and experience of the same individual, embodiment after embodiment.

Now, beloved ones, you have the scepter and the power of authority to use this Violet Fire; and in the using of it to know that where there has been shadow there can be light; where there is unhappiness there can be happiness; where there has been disease there can become ease. THESE ARE THE GIFTS THAT ARE HELD WITHIN THE VIOLET FIRE WHICH WE REPRESENT! The great Elohim Arcturus and the mighty Diana, my beloved Amethyst, the Ascended Master Saint Germain and beloved Portia are all giving to you our full power and confidence in the use of this Violet Flame.

No knowledge, beloved ones, written or read, unless it is utilized can be of benefit to an individual. You have the power, because God himself in the glorious chalice in your heart has anchored it in you. You have wisdom because the Cosmic Law has been repeatedly given to you, these words of the Ascended Host of Light, and you have the love for God, or you would not be here; and you have love also for your fellowman to spread what may seem yet to you an invisible radiation of that Violet Fire and change the quality of energy. I challenge you on behalf of love to practice this and see wherein your own and others' life is freed!

This evening they are celebrating the opening of our magnificent retreat in the etheric temple over the Island of

Cuba and the great lady sponsors from that retreat are coming into the worlds and auras of every sincere, earnest and worthy chela to help to give you confidence in the efficacy and reality of the power of the Violet Flame of love and mercy. I am hoping with all of my heart that you are willing to accept these lovely ladies and to accept their feeling of the efficacy of the flame which transmutes shadows, whether they are physical or whether they are of the inner vehicles until such time and such hour as you yourself can see that flame and witness it changing the quality of energy on the instant.

Beloved ones, the power of invocation is a study in itself. The power of invocation starts at the very instant when the immortal Threefold Flame of almighty God is established in the universal and your White Fire Being takes on individualization and the responsibility and obligation for the use of life and continues to invoke that life, utilizing it at cosmic levels and then in any one of the seven spheres whether or not the individual divides and becomes twin rays or stays the White Fire Being, but that power of invocation is constant. It is utilized by you with every thought you think; every word you speak; every action, every feeling, you are using the powers of invocation of good or of shadow. And here we come to the point of your attention, beloved ones. I would like to explain this as simply as possible for your edification:

The life which flows from you through free will and attaches to any person, place, condition or thing on this Earth is a stream of electronic force which moves so rapidly that the human eye cannot see it, but for the sake of clarification we will say this, that we will slow down that life for a moment and when it reaches the ultimate in the point of your attention then it draws back into your emotional, mental, etheric, and physical vehicles the actual substance of that on

which your attention has rested.

Therefore, WHEN YOUR ATTENTION RESTS ON IMPERFECT CONDITIONS, on that which is not of God and his goodness, YOU ARE DRAWING CONSCIOUSLY OR UNCONSCIOUSLY, MORE AND MORE OF THE SUBSTANCE UPON WHICH YOU DWELL INTO YOUR WORLD. WHEN YOUR ATTENTION IS UPON THE ASCENDED HOST OF LIGHT, YOU ARE DRAWING (through your life energy which is pointed upward and through free will) BACK INTO YOUR EMOTIONAL, MENTAL, ETHERIC AND PHYSICAL VEHICLES THE SUBSTANCE AND ENERGY OF THE DIVINE BEINGS IN THE FORM OF EMOTIONAL PEACE, MENTAL ALERTNESS, ETHERIC PURITY AND PHYSICAL STAMINA, which is so required in this hour and day.

Beloved ones, many people question why some of mankind have fallen from grace; why the elemental kingdom has become so mischievous; why angels have fallen from their God-estate – all through the power of their attention. MANKIND TOOK THEIR ATTENTION AWAY FROM THEIR OWN I AM PRESENCE and placed it upon the carnal thoughts, feelings, words, and actions of the laggards from other systems and, because their attention is like a rod of power, they began to create within themselves those same thoughts and feelings which became a weight in the emotional, mental, etheric, and finally the physical vehicle.

Elementals imprisoned themselves by mirroring the imperfection of humankind, and angels, who came from God's holy kingdom to serve and protect this planet Earth, taking human form, also having free will, allowed the power of their attention to play upon the very conditions that they were supposed to dissolve and, for the time being, they remain in a state of discord and imperfection. Now, beloved ones, it is our endeavor and the endeavor of all of the spiritual Hierar-

chy of heaven to raise and raise and raise the attention of the chelas and of all mankind who will listen to us and act upon our words, to those beautiful and magnificent octaves where perfection dwells. We are moving into the atmosphere of this Earth, into the government of its peoples, into the thinking, feeling consciousness of mankind! We are moving into the elemental kingdom and also into that of the angelic kingdom that have temporarily abandoned the pathway of true light. We shall bring the impetus which is the leaven in the loaf to raise them all again to their God-estate.

It is our endeavor, it is our activity and our reason for being, to redeem, restore, resuscitate all that is good and all that is holy, and we shall remain with this Earth in which so much life has been invested and with those chelas who are honest, earnest and sincere, in whom so much life has been invested, until they stand forth in immortal garments, the light blazing forth from the chalice of their hearts, and they are able, through the action of love, wisdom and power, to handle every condition that is necessary to be transmuted from temporary shadows into permanent light! This is our promise; this is our word in the NAME OF THE ASCENDED JESUS CHRIST and we stand by it!

EXPLANATION OF THE SACRED FIRE**By Archangel Zadkiel**

(Transmission of the Flame Service. January 16, 1960:

In the name, by the power and through the authority vested in me as one of the sponsors for the rapid evolution of the planet Earth in the year 1960, together with my divine complement, beloved Holy Amethyst, I am come to give you blessing, benediction and to charge into your feelings the power of my conviction in the reality of the Ascended Masters, the angelic host and the Divine Beings.

Beloved ones, it is the opportunity of the Beings who represent the divine host of light on the planet Earth to so magnetize their qualities until they also show in manifest form all of the glory, perfection and full expression of God's divinity which I am and which you, too, are foreordained by the God that made you. You were foreordained, beloved ones, before you left the heart of the eternal Father, to become divine, majestic expressions of himself here on this Earth and in the realms to which you have yet to come and enjoy in full freedom when your course on Earth has run.

Therefore, as the fiat of the Eternal One That has created and sustained you is for your perfect expression of divinity, there is no veil of maya, no veil of human creation, that can permanently exist before the destructive human free will of the outer self. The Holy Christ Self will allow the soul to be transmuted into spiritual fire and that fire shall express the dignity of the Godhead, "I AM."

You wear this year of 1960 upon your forehead, the representation of my beautiful shield of light, likened unto the knights of old, and the replica thereon of the beloved Holy Amethyst whose energies are so gentle and yet so purifying in their essence. That energy is protection to the center here

(designating the forehead) of those thought forms that could possibly create or sustain in any manner whatsoever temporary imperfection. Accept that gift as the fullness of your individual and collective God-freedom.

Beloved, you were created of God, by God, made of the substance of God, sustained by his love and we, who are his messengers.

You will be returned to God, your victory accomplished when your mission here on Earth has been served in full. That is an expression of love and it is one of the eternal verities. People on Earth sometimes use the very foolish slogan, there is nothing lasting but death and taxes. IN TRUTH THERE IS NOTHING LASTING BUT THE FIAT OF GOD THAT MAN AND WOMAN AND CHILD AND EVERY LIVING THING ON THIS EARTH SHALL BE RESTORED TO PERFECTION and that Fiat comes from the Central Sun, through all the Suns of every system, into the atmosphere of this Earth.

PLAY NOT SO FREELY WITH THE JOKES AND THE SLOGANS OF THE OUTER WORLD! What do you do, you are charging into the etheric substance, which is like wax, the energy of your life and that substance carries there those very forms, even though they are spoken lightly.

Now we have cleared away through the power of the Sacred Fire so much of the creation of humankind and we have brought into action through the powers of the Sacred Fire more and more opportunity for all of you to become the fullness of its expression. What is the difference between the Sacred Fire and the fire that you see? Sacred Fire is a quality of energy for the most part unseen, which has been consciously charged by some Divine Being with a God-virtue. The fire element in the world of form, while sometimes it performs a constructive service, then again it performs de-

structive service because some of the salamanders who compose the fire kingdom have not yet come fully under the control of the Great Beings who direct them, but no one need to fear the use of the Sacred Fire of the Gods.

It only intensifies some God-virtue that someone who went before you, loved enough to breathe his breath into and keep it living by the rhythm of the energy of his life. Does anything live even in your human octave without the energy of your life? I think not. Not even your own human form would live if you would not perform the services required in nourishment. Not even the smallest plant that grows would live if it is not nourished and loved; not the tiniest animal form survives without that rhythm of love and attention. Often when you come into the seemingly invisible action of the Sacred Fire, are you as rhythmic in your love of those virtues as you are in the rhythm of preparing and taking care of your physical needs.

Oh lovely ones, let us gain that rhythm in honor to whatever quality of God you would like to see in the life in, through and around you manifest and then naturally you, in yourself, will become a very essential part of that flame!

While your attention is upon the class or the Ascended Master who is speaking on the flames or rays, what are you giving, you are giving the breath of your life? You are giving the essence of your being. When you cease, however, to keep your attention upon the Divine Beings then you come truly into a consciousness where their assistance cannot be given you.

Our energy and attention is going to be used a great deal in 1960 particularly with those who are to come into embodiment, so that all who are born, all who come into the Sacred Heart Temple of Mother Mary in May will have the sustained

intensification of the Violet Fire, an intensification of the activity of purification. We are dealing naturally with the individuals who are interested enough in us to give God-assistance in the cause of the Ascended Master Saint Germain in bringing forth the Seventh root race and all of its subraces as well.

I will give you a visual picture, so to speak, of the activity of purification which comes first to the soul and then makes it possible for you as individuals to wear again the cloak of an acolyte of the Order of Zadkiel, myself, and of the Ascended Master Saint Germain.

When the soul is so purified by the use of whatever of the activities which we have given you, it becomes as white as snow then you have the privilege and the authority to utilize the cloak of our order which you have worn before, and which it will be my privilege and honor to place again upon your shoulders today, dubbing you acolytes of the Order of Lord Zadkiel. NOW WEAR IT, IN HONOR. Naturally you cannot go about the streets with this garment, but visual aid is an assistance to the physical form, and visual aid is one of the greatest of the activities of the true spiritual teaching of the present and of the future. So in my name and in my authority and that of the beloved Holy Amethyst accept now this cloak of honor! Archangel Zadkiel

**REDEEMING EARTH THROUGH APPLICATION OF
THE VIOLET FIRE**

By Archangel Zadkiel

October 25, 1959

“Blessed and beloved ones who have called to us to come into the atmosphere of Earth, we have come many times in ages past and many times in ages present and we shall continue to come while even one heart calls and invokes us for God assistance. When an individual's name is spoken, even in the unascended realm, immediately you tie to the energy of the individual who uses that name.

This is a God-truth and you turn your attention toward such a one, giving the assistance which that one requires, yet you are not fully God-free beings. Think then when our names are used, the name of any one of us who represents the angelic, the cosmic or the divine host of light, when our names are called, we, bringing the fullness of love, certainly come and abide and release the fullness of our power into, through and around you; into, through and around the Earth and all that is imprisoned thereon, giving the blessing and benediction of our names and of our presence.

Think on this, to use the name of a Divine Being, is to tie your energy to the fully-gathered cosmic momentum of that being so that it flows back into, through and around you and then radiates forth from you to bless all life everywhere. So do not hesitate in feeling that you are calling on us too much. We enjoy giving of our life to this Earth preparing it to be Freedom's Holy star, just as you enjoy giving your life which is the very life utilized not only in spiritual contemplation but also in menial tasks in spreading the light of the world, thus your life and our life becomes one.

Think of it! We have one life and that life is always used to promote world peace, world goodness and World Brotherhood, freedom from distress of every kind and of every description and to the establishment upon this planet Earth of every good and perfect manifestation that is in God's kingdom waiting to manifest according to the Ascended Master Saint Germain's divine plan.

Please, beloved ones, accept this in your feelings as a permanent part of you. As we come, we take again and again the human effluvia in, through and around each and every lifestream which naturally accumulates, to give to you more of our sustained buoyancy and energy in the light, buoyancy in your service to the light. Now let us please accept that.

We are here in this Virgin State (Virginia) for a specific reason of cosmic import to the Manu of the Seventh root race and to the beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain particularly, preparatory to the expansion of a purified radiation from this "Palace on the Hill"! So is building construction taking place at all times, according to the rhythm, the capacity, the strength and the vitality of each lifestream evolving with Earth's evolutions made more than the wise man, seeing a bridge that was frayed in Tibet and where they have many bridges made of rope, would he step upon it and plunge into the heart of a stream or sometimes a canyon far below, we do not choose to put too much weight on the "cables" (chelas) that make up the various rays of our bridge of light until we are sure that you are able to stand, enjoy and be a real pillar of light in our name to focus perfection here!

I have told you, often, of our focus over Cuba today and previously on Atlantis and much of the foci of the White Order and the separating of that from the order of the black

magicians and how Atlantis and Poseidonis were forced to take a rest beneath the sea because of the introduction of phenomena primarily by those who had received instruction from ourselves and instead of using that phenomena as a sacred trust and honor, used it to show other individuals their personal power.

In other words, they misused the powers of etherealization and precipitation far more than the number who were wise enough to use those powers of precipitation quietly than those who were enamored of those powers for personal purposes vested in them by our very selves. It is truly said in the words of your Earth, that every power should be a power that you develop in the silence, sustain in the silence, giving its benediction, blessing and benefaction to life, not allowing in any way any of the worm of spiritual pride for you to use a sacred power invested in you or builded into you from your Causal Body to impress life.

Why think you that the great Manus, that the great Gurus and the great teachers go into the inaccessible recesses of Tibet? For the very reason that they wish to escape the curious and for the reason that those who desire truth and Cosmic Law have to make quite a pilgrimage and the curious are soon dropped out from the ranks of the sincere chelas.

Beloved ones, I want to tell you that you were of that White Order, you are of it still there are coming forth from your Causal Bodies those powers which you knew when you were part of that White Order on Atlantis, for your use and for the blessings of life everywhere but we cannot in any way, for any reason whatsoever allow ourselves to use those powers to draw human creation of other individuals through curiosity or for the desire of aggrandizement of the outer self. This, of course you understand, in the new White Order

will never be allowed any longer, to give that God instruction which is the building of the use of the powers of precipitation and etherealization to man, woman or child until there has been removed from that lifestream those thoughts, feelings, words and actions which would possibly distress life anywhere.

It is our desire, beloved ones, to help you; help you with all that is within the Violet Fire; all that is within our power of invocation, to draw forth, in safety, those powers which are a blessing to you and which will be a permanent blessing to the generations which are to succeed you. Accept that now! Accept that you are a power of light of the White Order from aeons of the past and that there are none among you that have misused these powers, else you would not be here at present and with all the power and intensity of the priest, Lord Zadkiel, I again CHARGE AND CHARGE AND CHARGE into your worlds all of that mighty power of illumination, all of that mighty power of transmutation, so that each and every one of you, according to your time and according to your place shall go forward and carry the light of the world.

The seraphim of the Seventh Ray are magnificent beings, tremendous in height, the cherubim of the Seventh Ray are also magnificent beings of light. They are constantly in your aura, or at call, in, through and around you and in this time of world-seeming chaos. We appreciate your invocation for the powers of the Violet Fire and the powers of peace divine which is lasting to be established upon the Earth and to be the illumination of the outer consciousness of peoples of Earth, those peoples who will be the protection of the seventh root race.

We love our beloved Ascended Master Kuthumi and our Ascended Master Jesus in their capacity of the world teach-

ers, great will be their endeavors to expand understanding hearts and minds. When the intellect accepts but the heart refuses to cooperate, you have a very small manifestation, but when the heart and the mind, joining together in the full power of the Sacred Fire, charge your decrees into any condition that you find requires assistance you couple the mental force, and the tremendous power of the feelings of the Archangels and send that forth to give God-assistance wheresoever it is required you need do that without speaking a word, without rousing the antipathy of any human being, without in any way causing imperfection to manifest through resistance and rebellion, two of the greatest forces that act in the outer mind of the orthodox consciousness.

Rebellion is stronger than a sheet of steel around an individual who does not desire to progress and resentment is, likewise, though not as strong, but it is an actual shell and when, audibly, you endeavor to give assistance to such individual, your own precious life energy oftentimes bounces back and you get the boomerang of the uncontrolled energy as well. So keep on, as the Great Ones do! Our life is precious to us, your life is precious to you and it is the greatest blessing and miracle in the world that so much has been given to so many peoples that so many know the names of the Elohim, the Archangels, the Archaii, the Chohans and the blessed Maha Chohan.

That is a dispensation of light unparalleled since the veil of maya fell. Beloved ones, think on it as you bless the gifts of life in you and around you; bless them and bless all imprisoned life free. That blessing does not require of any man even one gesture. If you are in the privacy of your room you can make a decree in a powerful way but you can yet walk among the sons and daughters of men crusted round with

those strong shells of rebellion and resentment and never be touched by them, that I know, for I have seen and trained chelas who have done this very service.

Let us be about our Father's business in the redemption of this Earth during this thirty-day period when our retreat is open, and the more powerful radiation, as it covers the spleen of the Earth creates great chaos in the physical Island of CUBA WHICH IS JUST THE TOP OF ONE MOUNTAIN OF ATLANTIS; let us be about our Father's business in transmuting all of that rebellion and resentment around the world, all the various types of activity of hate, in milder forms, sometimes! Thus we do and you can redeem through the powers and loves of the Sacred Fire the gifts of our Father's kingdom and you return home into the Halls of Karma carrying sheaves filled with the power of love and light and those sheaves are the redeemed souls of men, the purified angelic and elemental kingdom and the blessed and clean Earth wherein and whereby mankind in the future will enjoy life and know no impurity or imperfection of any kind.

Let us be practical about this. There is no requirement for even one person knowing of my presence or that of Holy Amethyst to allow unhappiness or distress to abide when your heart and mind join, you make that living feeling, using our names, bringing us into your presence, and utilize those powers which are ours; those powers which we desire to give to you for your blessing and through you for the blessing and benefaction of the entire human race and all who belong.

Beloved ones, the power of concentration has been ignored by the chelas due to pressure of making changes, but I cannot concentrate too much upon this project alone. If you desire to create, to precipitate the very smallest of

things, you have to concentrate upon it, rhythmically, and keep silent about it, pouring through it your love, picturizing it perfectly in your minds, breathing into it the breath of your life, until you have your manifestation. We have asked this before but there are so very many activities, that sometimes we forget to concentrate upon one object that will be beneficial to man.

Take something small! Tell no man, as Jesus admonished, but learn to think and feel about it, concentrate upon it when you have your manifestation, the blessing will flow forth but even then it can be etherealized if it is shown just for a sense of human power. Those are great God gifts, they are your gifts, given to you of the Father, and which belong to your Holy Christ Flame. Please use them.

Three things are required: first, an idea, a thought picture, the feeling which is your God life; and then the rhythm, that means taking the same time, at a certain time each day over and over practicing until you can create perfection or even something that is not quite perfect, but is at least something to give your feelings confidence in the power of concentration of precipitation. Once you have consciously precipitated, according to your own dear heart's picture of that which you desire of some manifestation, at that moment there grows a confidence in your heart for what you have done once then you can do better each time.

At Luxor, you know, that is part of the training, the use of the powers of concentration, although they have it "rough" because that mighty Hierarch Serapis, great as he is, destroys anything less than perfection; but under this dispensation, it is not required that your little precipitation be dashed from your hands; no, you may have it to keep and then practice upon until you have something of a more perfect

nature.

Oh, beloved ones of light, we come always to plead with you not to give up in your love of the Law and use of the Law for the blessings of this human race.

Of course, you have noticed the great devas on the mountains. They, too, are twin rays, the one here (to the left of the building, the masculine, the other to the right, the feminine. Those mighty devas are of the Pink Ray of the beloved Third Ray and they give a tremendous radiation of pink which is a concentrate of divine love. Learn to know them; learn their names, learn to speak with them in the quiet hours and you can be benefited by this association.

It is usually thought that the Archangels are so violent in their energies and sometimes I pray that man will know that we are not violent; no, we are gentle in the extreme. The energy which we release comes forth with power only to fill your cups with our love, not in any way to desecrate your etheric, emotional, mental or physical vehicles. The more of our energy which is charged into your blessed cups, the more you have to work with, for we are beings of love, individualized.

Today is a day when all of the great ascended Hierarchs of the retreats gather together to honor the magnificent Violet Fire of Transmutation. It is an evening when all of the blessed students who cognize it, and that Violet Fire of Transmutation will circle the Earth, not only on its face surface but down inside and up above it to the ten thousand foot level. Be a part of that magnificent track of light as it flows around the Earth, during this thirty-day period to give blessing and purification to life.

Now that does not mean necessarily that you have to

spend hours breathing deeply; it just means that while you are thinking through this period that you concentrate upon the activity of the Violet Fire; give gratitude for it; let go of your own stresses as much as possible and accept our blessing and our invitation to visit with us in our retreat, carrying back that Violet Fire into your world and affairs. That is the balancing of the Sacred Fire, you are the Sacred Fire. The Holy Christ Flame in your heart is the Sacred Fire, and that Sacred Fire within your heart, expanding, carries all of our rays, all of the Archangels, the Elohim and the Chohans as well. It is our joy, it is our blessing to have you within our arms of light, to tell you of our eternal love; to invite you to be our guests; to remind you again to use the power of precipitation, etherealization and concentration and to remain for the most part silent about that activity until it is fully manifest in, through and around you and you are not shaken by the curious who will want the gift but not the giver.

Beloved ones, when you draw forth energy, as Jesus himself did, and when you bring forth a manifestation of any blessing, remember there are about three and a half billion people on this Earth, a great many of them who will want that very blessing. Where will they go? To the one who has drawn it forth. Therefore maintain the power of silence, the blessing given, as we give it, keep yourselves wrapped in the invisible cloak of the silence in, through and around you, for even as before Jesus himself on Golgotha's Hill has passed from this Earth, had his robe torn from him and he a being of great light, think what would be the activity in your own sweet worlds if an entire city or world knew you had the possession of the secret power of etherealization and precipitation.

It would not be a happy one, I can tell you, because they would not desire you, they would desire the gift and not the

giver. Remember that, beloved ones! Give the gift, as we do. We give the gift to you, it is our life, our conviction, our love of the Sacred Fire which we wield. Can you accept that gift, can you honor the giver? Mankind must be trained to honor the giver, wisely, makes known either his person or his presence.

I have seen this through the ages and I know what it has done. To enter that mighty Violet Transmuting Flame, please let go every limitation, emotional, mental, etheric and physical until it can be removed; until you leave this room completely charged and charged and charged with my love and with Holy Amethyst's love which is enduring and with the love of the Sacred Fire some of itself manifest at the present time in the physical appearance world, but later to be manifest in its fullness in the world of form.

Thank you, chelas of light, members of the White Order come again to give the manifest expression of your God blessing to us, to mankind, and to imprisoned life everywhere. Remembering us, please, as beings of love, we are the members of the angelic kingdom helping serving life free.

Blessings and love,

Lord Zadkiel

**THE PRIESTHOOD OF LORD ZADKIEL
IS MARCHING AGAIN
By Archangel Zadkiel**

May 21, 1961

I INVOKE, I INVOKE, I INVOKE AND I AM WITHOUT LIMIT ALL THE FULLY-GATHERED MOMENTUM OF THE VIOLET TRANSMUTING FLAME, which I, and the priesthood which I represent, have accumulated throughout the ages for the specific purpose of freeing the planet Earth and all her attendant evolutions of the last remnants of impurity and imperfection NOW!

THE WHITE PRIESTHOOD OF LORD ZADKIEL IS WALKING THE EARTH TODAY, beloved, in the vehicles of those of you who believe in my presence and reality, and in the power of the Violet Transmuting Flame as an ACTUAL POWER (although oftentimes unseen by limited human sight) to cleanse, purify and make whole that which is temporarily imperfect. For this I have remained as a guardian presence among the Archangels of this Violet Flame to see the day, now dawning, when the peoples of Earth again ACCEPT IT and its gracious Chohan, the beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain, for their own blessings and purification.

When there is any crisis to be faced by human beings, there is always a fork in the spiritual road (a subtle test, oftentimes unknown by the outer consciousness) wherein the free will of each person is allowed to succumb to the imperfect condition or utilize the Cosmic Law, knowledge of which has been previously entrusted to him, for the specific service of USING THAT LAW TO RIGHT THAT WHICH IS WRONG and to emerge stronger, spiritually, emotionally, mentally, etherically and physically, after participating with the Ascended Ones in such cooperative national or international service.

How many through the ages, trained even as you have been, have enjoyed the essence of the Law, played with it for their own benefaction and yet at the time of crisis have either forgotten the Law or have been temporarily affrighted by the human appearances into the erroneous belief that human willpower is stronger than the LAW OF LOVE wielded by us through our unascended chelas to set life free. Think on it!

I call to you, the priests and priestesses of my order, who, in ages past, held within your consciousness the full conscious power of the art of invocation of good and who utilized that power, under my direct supervision, to fill the atmosphere of Earth with the radiant qualities of the virtues of the Godhead (universal I AM Presence) to come forth now! To remember again the joy expressed by all imprisoned life as you helped me to set it free through the Violet Transmuting Flame! To utilize that remembrance to act for me today!

Once robed in the garments and vestments of the priesthood of Lord Zadkiel (myself), you are never shorn of those vestments unless you consciously or unconsciously utilized the power of invocation to draw forth imperfection (lending your energies temporarily to the black priesthood, whose activities caused the sinking of Atlantis). Even though you did, through the power of persuasion, become a member of this nefarious group of individuals, life has taught you, through the ages since, that such activities are not lasting and have caused you to suffer, unnecessarily, much destructive karma as the return energies of such wrong invocations have entered into the cycle of your lifestream for redemption. This knowledge has caused you to admit before the Karmic Board that you no longer desire such powers for an imperfect expression for yourselves or others.

Thus can you TODAY be re-invested as lesser priests and

priestesses of the White Order if you make application to do so before me while the main attention of the chelas is upon my retreat (May 15th through June 14th, 1961).

Your Ascended Master gentlemen sponsors are all of the Violet Flame court of myself and beloved Holy Amethyst! Treat them with the honor and dignity which you oftentimes withhold for the temporary pomp and circumstance of human beings in temporal power! This I beseech you!

In Africa and in many countries of the world today wherein the ignorance and superstition of the masses (not the educated people) rouses the etheric memories of powers which they utilized in past ages to use hexes and voodooes and black magic, again these well-meaning but improperly instructed peoples are resorting to the art of black magic (goaded on mostly by their own fears) and those who have had the opportunity to educate them have purposely not done so, as illiterate masses are more easily molded into the powers of the political, secular and religious leaders of today (some of them are highly recommended to the Karmic Board for their endeavors to so provide education, but others, knowingly withhold information to provide their own particular activities with the power of might instead of knowledge).

To all I say, THE PRIESTHOOD OF LORD ZADKIEL IS MARCHING AGAIN ACROSS THE FACE OF THIS EARTH INTO THE GLORIOUS BEAUTY OF THE HIGHER REALMS. THIS TIME THERE SHALL BE NO RETREAT. THIS TIME THERE SHALL BE PERMANENT REDEMPTION FOR THE EARTH AND THOSE EVOLUTIONS WHO DESIRE WITH HER TO PROCEED IN DIGNITY IN THE FORWARD PROGRESS OF THE EARTH INTO FREEDOM! WILL YOU BE AMONGST OUR ARMY OF LIGHT, or cowed beneath a temporary shadow of discord?

TIME, COURAGE, APPLICATION AND WORKS WELL DONE TELL. WELCOME TO OUR RETREAT, BELOVED! (Archangel Zadkiel)

SUGGESTED DECREE

I AM the power of Lord Zadkiel, I AM its full release
I AM the power of Lord Zadkiel, I AM its cosmic peace
I AM the power of Lord Zadkiel, I AM its cosmic power
I AM the power of Lord Zadkiel AND HE DOUBLES THAT POW-
ER EACH HOUR.

I AM the purity of Lord Zadkiel, I AM its full release
I AM the purity of Lord Zadkiel, I AM its cosmic peace
I AM the purity of Lord Zadkiel, I AM its cosmic power
I AM the purity of Lord Zadkiel AND HE DOUBLES THAT PURI-
TY EACH HOUR.

**THE ASCENDED HOST OF LIGHT ARE ON
THE MARCH - JOIN US!**

An Address by Beloved Lord Zadkiel

October 1959

Beloved and blessed ones on the Earth's surface today, you who are among the aspirants to become the permanent heart cells created by the beloved Madonna, Mary, the mother of Jesus – I, Zadkiel, in my capacity as a priest of invocation of the powers of good, greet you! It is the desire of Mary, the Holy Mother, to see that this diamond heart enfolds this entire Earth, and into it are placed those worthy chelas, all over the planet, who are presently in embodiment. I have received the added dispensation of allowing to come into that meshwork of the universal diamond heart and to remain permanently there – angels from the seven kingdoms. This will do a great deal to sustain it until the blessed and earnest chelas are ready to come forth and be the light of the world!

The Focus of Divinity is in Your Heart

I am the priest versed in the law of drawing forth the powers of good. When our temple was manifested on Atlantis, we taught unascended lifestreams how to magnetize the powers of God, through the magnificent focus of God-good within each beating heart. Now again comes the day when such magnetization is not only possible, but IMPERATIVE for the expansion of the light of the world to any and all who choose to listen to and *apply* our instruction.

Let us first remember that, within your heart, there is a focus of divinity, that focus of which Mother Mary speaks so beautifully and of which you refer to as the immortal Three-

fold Flame of God. That is the magnetizing power which all of the White Priesthood on Atlantis used to magnetize and draw into the atmosphere of the Earth those currents of energy which stabilized her and held the Atlantean Era, during its prime, in a state of harmony and peace. That same immortal Threefold Flame within your hearts now is likewise a magnetizing power, not only of the good of your own I AM Presence and that of your own Causal Body, but of the good, the fully-gathered momentum, of any Divine Being or member of the Spiritual Hierarchy whom you call upon and who welcomes the opportunity to channel that good through you, through your Holy Christ Self Flame, as it expands until it fills not only your personal world, aura and spirit with influence, but as it fills the world of the entire planet Earth upon which you presently abide.

Attracting Good

Now the magnetization of the powers of good is as mechanical as the magnetization of a piece of steel by a proper agent. When the Holy Christ Flame, which is immortal and alive within you, is given freedom through you by your outer self and the self-conscious renunciation of your own human free will and all destructive desires, known and unknown, and you allow that Holy Christ Flame full power – it begins to magnetize, through your blessed lifestream, the fullness of your divine pattern and plan and begins to magnetize also the gifts and powers of the other beings that dwell in divinity's realm, and they flow forth also to make of the atmosphere of Earth a magnificent, multi-colored, positive radiation in which shadows cannot exist.

Beloved ones, this power to magnetize, through the sacred fire the gifts and powers of the Godhead, MUST BE UTI-

LIZED AND BECOME PRACTICAL THROUGH ACTUAL WORKS. It is our desire, deep and sincere, to have you begin to experiment with the use of that power of the sacred fire that is within your hearts, to so magnetize not only our presence, but our radiation, gifts and virtues. You can do this, and every loving and willing chela, wherever he or she stands on the face of the Earth, can do this, and they will not only be the recipients of the gifts themselves, but they will be ourselves – Sons and Daughters of Freedom – walking about the planet Earth and the hems of their spiritual garments will be filled with the virtues magnetized and consciously drawn forth.

The Benediction of the Violet Fire

Because the Violet Fire, for the most part, is not seen by the physical sight of mankind, very few cognize and feel its essence and reality. Those of you who are kind enough to give special recognition to that Violet Fire have felt the changing of the vibratory action of your own bodies, have felt the dissolution of shadows by the power of light, have felt the removal of chaotic conditions in yourselves and others through its use, and some of you, with the inner sight and hearing, have even seen that Violet fire and heard the song of the Angels of the Violet Fire, as they move along their appointed pathway.

Beloved ones, blessed Alpha and Omega, all the Suns of all the systems, all Solar Logoi, all the Cosmic Beings, Ascended Masters, cherubim, seraphim and the angelic host, every one of the Divine Beings – can be magnetized by the least of men through this immortal Threefold Flame of God that is within every human heart. That magnetization is a permanent blessing to and through that lifestream.

The Activity in the Inner Realms

Beloved ones, there have been, in the ages that have come and gone, many ideas formed, many thoughtforms and patterns which have not been dissolved. Some of them remain within the etheric realm and what you call the psychic and astral realm, and they float around there. They would be dissolved except for the fact that disembodied individuals, some of whom promulgated those very ideas, feed their life into them and keep them alive. Now these invisible foci, which are imperfect, are kept alive by the very individual or those who have a similar rate of vibration who for one reason or another would like to see them externalized in the world of form.

At the present time, we are very busy at inner levels, disconnecting the souls of those individuals who, between embodiments, have had certain affinity to discord. As they are taken into the temples of light and as they are given knowledge of the use of the Violet Fire within those temples of light, then there is nothing to feed these forms and the natural process of the Violet Fire, which is blazing through those realms at all times, will dissolve them before they can anchor into embodied lifestreams who have the way, the means and the power, temporarily, to again externalize them, to give distress to mankind and the Earth.

There has to be a cause and core in the inner realms before there is a manifestation and effect in the world of form. If we can remove these vortices of disembodied souls from their affinity (mentally, emotionally and etherically) to discord of every kind, as we are trying to do, it is easy then to remove causes and cores of that discordant condition and replace it by a magnificent blazing cause and core of cosmic light, which, in turn, filters down through the constructive people on any one of the Seven Rays, into the outer con-

sciousness and becomes something that is constructive which they can externalize.

Then, on the other hand, you have the constructive picture. You have from the First Realm, the magnificent divine ideas of God, molded into form on the Second Ray, animated by pure divine love through the Third Ray, purified by the purity of the Fourth Ray, concentrated through the Fifth Ray into any one of the facets of expression that is necessary for its further development, enfolded in peace divine, purified and living to manifest through unascended beings who are receptive to those divine ideas.

How to Make Application

Now, beloved ones, the magnetizing of the powers of good come from acceptance in the FEELING of the presence of Deity within you, until you can say, as we said in the White Priesthood long ago, where some of you were members, “In the name of almighty God, in the name of all life, COME FORTH!” – and there came into manifestation that which was required in precipitation of every kind and description. Our White Priesthood could, and did, bring that precipitation forth, whether it was illumined faith, whether it was greater constructive ideas, more wisdom, whether it was love, more purity and selflessness of motive, greater consecration of the lifestream to a specific facet of service, or whether it was the mercy of the Violet Fire, that was required!

That which was done once, shall be done again, because we have come forth, the priest and priestesses of the White Order, from the Silence wherein we abided for aeons of time, and we are here in this physical appearance world, training

chelas to magnetize the powers of good through themselves and through their fellowman. When you make the application to your own I AM Presence or to me for that power of the Violet Transmuting Flame, please be still for a moment and feel yourselves enfolded completely in this Violet Fire, enfolded in my own presence and feel within that Violet Flame that is within your heart, the presence of Holy Amethyst.

It is the efficacy in the use of the Violet Fire NOW, when the Earth requires it most, to change all shadows and all discords into LIGHT, LIGHT, LIGHT, that can be seen oh, not just a thousand miles, as it was from our temple in Cuba, but that it may be seen throughout the entire planetary system, and all those other planets of our system KNOW that the Earth gives forth her light. And the music of the spheres again, from the planet Earth, rises in harmony, in balance and in love to all that lives, breathes and has being – above or below.

The Purpose of the Diamond Heart

I speak to you, again, on behalf of the priest and priestesses of the Order of Archangel Zadkiel and ask you to help us, in every way you can to become such a power of conscious invocation of good. Practice, as Mother Mary said, yourself! Practice, through the activities of your daily life, in allowing the expansion of your own immortal victorious Threefold Flame, and then practice allowing, through the radiation of our presence through you, to give you a sense of self-mastery, poise and balance, that is at all times required when handling great numbers of people or individuals who are in distress of any kind.

Beloved ones, the Ascended Master Saint Germain, his di-

vine complement the Lady Portia, desire to manifest as quickly as possible on this Earth their Golden Age of perfection. It is to this end that Mother Mary, myself, and all of us, are creating this larger heart. Into it, each blessed cell that loves the light and has prepared himself or herself, is being placed in combination with the angelic host, until the entire Earth will be surrounded with the glorious planetary diamond heart of light, which will be a protection against the intrusion of any imperfection from within or without, what will be in a measure like your own Tube of Light, only larger than the Earth, rising to the ten-thousand-foot level all around her.

Calling Forth the Powers of God

Beloved ones, when you speak of destructive thoughts, feelings and etheric patterns, you say, “We shall keep our attention only upon light.” That is very true, but where shadow is manifested, there is a cause and core of distress, and that cause and core is fed, not only by those who have been released from the previous “compound,” but by unascended beings. They require not always to be disembodied, sometimes these beings, meaning well, see discord in thought, feeling, word and action, and these vortices at inner levels thus have life, for they are all vampire activities. When there are no individual intelligences to feed them longer, that very instant they will be dissolved and then, through the use of the Violet Fire, repolarized and charged back into the sun or into the heart of one of the Ascended Ones, whichever it may be, and then qualified with God-perfection, directed again earthward to produce perfection here on this planet Earth.

We want you to understand this and that is why we em-

phasize it to you again. It is not that we wish to dwell upon anything of an imperfect nature. We want you to dwell naturally on the things that are good, but when manifestations here in your world today are imperfect, the wise, intelligent chelas KNOW that there is, in some place, a cause and core sustained by intelligent life, for only the immortal Threefold Flame of Life is an intelligent being. When that power of coalescence is removed, then instantly that discordant form disappears. It is the same in a constructive way – the immortal victorious Threefold Flame within your heart is the power of the coalescence of good into your world and into your auras. It is the power of radiation of the good that has been drawn forth, magnetized by your blessed selves for the blessing and benediction of all mankind.

Let us, then, in the name of Mother Mary, in the name of our beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain and Lady Portia, in the name of our beloved Jesus, the beloved Ascended Master Morya, call forth THOSE POWERS OF GOOD, latent within you, and let those POWERS of good EXPAND through you for the benediction and blessing of yourself and of your fellowman. THEN, and then alone, are you true priests and priestesses of the White Order who wear purple vestments according to the efficacy of your power. If you will do this and cooperate with me in its full manifestation and expression, we can greatly hasten the removal of discord and release, through your Causal Bodies, through your own silver cord and through the expanded Threefold Flame of God within your heart, the acceleration of your divine plan fulfilled and the plan of the divine world fulfilled, as well.

The Rod of Power

We will retreat no more, beloved ones! The Ascended Host of light are on the march toward the planet Earth and with them come all of the beings that represent God's holy will and God's holy way. Join us!

We come as usual, earlier to the "few" and then later, when they are prepared, to the masses. I say, in the name of the power of the Violet Fire of Mercy, WE SHALL RETREAT NO MORE! We are manifesting and expanding God's perfection to every chela, here and wherever Mother Mary and Lord Raphael find them upon the planet Earth. So help us now in your endeavors to expand your light, without strain, without stress, but with a constant remembrance that you have the Rod of Power, you have the very essence of creation in your beating hearts. You have, through the spoken word, the power to direct those currents of energy verbally, when necessary and the discrimination and discretion to direct them mentally, when necessary, until shadows are no more.

LOVING LIFE FREE - A GREAT SERVICE**By Archaii Amethyst**

Oct 27, 1957

Beloved ones, loving life free is the greatest service that there is in this universe and that is my reason for being, to embody the mercy of your father God and your mother God that has not allowed anything evil to be permanent. Think of the mercy of that – no word, no thought, no feeling, no action that you have ever sent forth that is less than God's beauty and perfection shall ever remain as a permanent record in your own worlds or in that of this planet. Think on the mercy of life in the impermanence of evil and the permanence of divinity! And think on the mercy of life that allows me and that allows you, too, to continue to use the merciful flame of Violet Fire to change the quality of imprisoned life into a vibratory action that is harmonious and happy.

Wherever you see that appearance of imperfection, rather than registering a distaste for it, oh feel with me the joy it is to impersonally call already God qualified energy into, through, and around that person, that place, condition or thing and ask that intelligent Violet Fire or any one of us that represents this ray to change that quality of energy into a harmonious, beautiful and happy quality and get the joy that comes when you allow life, through you, to set other imprisoned life free!

If you can learn to do this dispassionately and joyously, without sense of tension or strain, then beloved ones you will know something of the happiness that I feel in the capacity of mercy bringing this Violet Fire wheresoever it is invoked and utilizing it always, and always this activity releases a feeling of happiness, gratitude, and buoyancy as it blazes around the electronic substance that makes up every living

thing, human bodies or so-called inanimate objects and just changes the vibratory action by quickening the motion of the electrons that make up the atoms, dissolving the shadows that are within the electrons and letting pure, pure light expand as God intended.

I thank you for feeling that as I have blazed it through my own hands and presence this night, I have felt it blazing through your own forms as you are seated here before me and I ask that that Ascended Master feeling of the buoyancy that is within this Violet Fire may remain with you, that your own Holy Christ Self may charge it through you at will and that whenever there is a tendency to depressions or anything that is less than Ascended Master harmony, I ask your Holy Christ Self now which is intelligent and is all-powerful to re-charge through you that feeling of buoyancy and happiness in the use of this Violet Fire.

The beloved Saint Germain is so eager for you to see it, so eager for you to have its action manifest instantly upon your call, so that you know it is a science and then when you have developed the acceptance in your feeling of it as a science, it will be much easier to utilize it time and time again and gather the momentum and power in its use!

Beloved Zadkiel is very magnificent tonight. He is robed in garments of deep royal purple, significant of course of his office as the prince of the great retreat which opened on the fifteenth of this month. He wears the seven-pointed crown upon his head, symbolic of the Archangel of the Seventh Ray, and he has beautiful amethysts on the forefingers of each hand. He has been entertaining many, many beings from other spheres as well as the Earth sphere since the opening of the retreat. The retreat itself is similar to that of the great Archangel Michael, our beloved friend and our

great prince. It is circular in design and is composed almost entirely of amethysts encrusted in gold. It is tremendous in size and it has, as Lord Michael's retreat, four entrances – north, east, south, and west – all four of which have been opened since the fifteenth of October so that the Divine Beings might enter and have audience with beloved Zadkiel and the beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain and lady Portia, beloved Kwan Yin and those particularly concerned with the establishment again of the order of Lord Zadkiel upon the Earth.

Now tonight in the atmosphere over Cuba the great amphitheater is in the shape of the temple itself, only it is very, very much larger. It extends particularly around the Atlantic Ocean, the eastern seaboard of your United States and the European coastline. We are endeavoring to give a particular purification right down through the sea itself to the Atlantean Continent. IT IS INTERESTING TO NOTE THAT TWO OR THREE OF THOSE CITIES THAT BELONGED TO ATLANTIS IN HER PRIME ARE BEING RAISED FROM THE OCEAN'S FLOOR and I believe your beloved Saint Germain's promise will be fulfilled in the not-too-far-distant future.

We are hoping that this will come about in as equally unostentatious manner as the axis change continues. The people who lived on Atlantis and who are in embodiment now are all very much aware of the Atlantean vibration. These people are not of course all under the direction of the Ascended Master Saint Germain at the present time but whatever their spiritual field is, they are feeling the Atlantean vibration and of course, as has been described to you, some of those were not particularly wholesome. Therefore, we are coming in with greater and greater numbers of the White Order and of the Violet Fire beings from our side of the veil to help you who do represent the White Order in physical

embodiment.

Of course there are being brought into embodiment as quickly as possible more and more of those strong and trained lifestreams who know something of the power of invocation and the beautiful ceremonials that accompany it. It takes of course a great refinement of the nature, a great development of the emotional self and mental vehicle and a great purity of the etheric vehicle and a great sensitivity of the physical vehicle in order to magnetize through the ceremonials of the beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain those subtle currents which he has prepared and which will come as vehicles are so provided to render these beautiful services for him.

The angelic host are wonderful, wonderful examples for anyone who is able to see with the inner eye the magnificence of the ceremonies on any one of the seven rays. The Seventh Ray is predominantly a ceremonial activity. So we have had many ceremonies from October fifteenth up to the present day and we are continuing to have the ceremonies until November 14, 1957. Beloved Zadkiel, taking charge in the center of the temple, is standing before the altar where burns the beautiful Violet Fire and the beloved Lady Master Kwan Yin is standing with him, in order that I may give the description to you. She wears as always an exquisite purple gown. She has her hair piled high on her head with a small golden flame flower in the comb which is on the top of her lovely hair.

Beloved Sanat Kumara and the beloved Lord Gautama entered the temple an hour ago. They are seated before the altar, facing it, and they are both contemplating the magnificence of the Violet Fire and invoking the presence of that Violet Fire through this ceremony to enter into the feelings of

the peoples everywhere. The other Archangels of course have gathered and with them they have brought their angelic courts. The beloved new Buddha, your friend Lord Maitreya, is present. They are all wearing magnificent violet robes. Sanat Kumara is robed in royal purple and then Gautama's robe is a little lighter in color. The colorings of the garments which they wear denote their length of office and service on the ray. The beloved Lord Maha Chohan and the Chohans are also in violet, various shades, or they wear white with a deep violet band around their garments.

They come with their own particular chelas the temple is large enough for all who are conscious chelas to accompany their Masters. In the atmosphere above, the individuals from the former compound, the sleepers' realm, and the discarnates, of course, are gathered. Then as we begin the activity of the expansion of the flame, these Great Beings who have been honoring it and pouring their light into it, will add the pressure of their feeling of its reality and then that will go forth on your breath into the emotional, mental, etheric, and physical bodies of all mankind everywhere. I am very grateful indeed to be a part of this breathing exercise and to be a part of the conveying to you that feeling of buoyancy that is within the use of that rhythmic breath.

Now there are times when you do not require the activity of buoyancy with the energies of your world; there are times when you desire to rest and to sleep, so use discretion always in the magnetizing of the virtues, qualities and the rays of the Divine Beings and magnetize before sleep the Golden Ray of Peace and the Pink Ray of Love and then when you are ready to set about the activities of your day, magnetize the activities of beloved Morya, the will of God to do, and the great activity of the Ascension Flame, the activity of the con-

centration and consecration flame, the activity of our Violet Flame, and use the Love Flame, the Peace Flame and the Illumination Flame for your tranquilizing hours.

They are activities, beloved ones, that are real and as you experiment with them you will find that if you use a stimulating flame and call a Cosmic Being or Ascended Master to render that service through you, you will be stimulated by it, because that is the activity of that particular flame. I can assure you that the Violet Fire as you are within it tonight is an activity of stimulation of your inner and your physical vehicles. Holy Amethyst

**WITHOUT THE VIOLET FLAME THERE WOULD BE NO
EARTH TODAY**

By Archaii Amethyst

Oct 26, 1958

Ladies and gentlemen, I am the feeling of the Violet Flame; that feeling of warmth and comfort which you sometimes know, that feeling of joy when you see distress removed, wheresoever you are. I, like Zadkiel, love this Earth and I am the very heart center of that Violet Flame of transmutation and mercy so far as its feeling of purification is concerned, and so far as the love for the Violet Fire and for its use is desired. When you say so earnestly, “beloved Holy Amethyst, thou art within me,” since there is no separation except in form, truly do I enter into and become one with the Holy Christ Self of you. So accept me and accept the great honor and privilege that is yours, as that marvelous, magnificent activity of the Violet Fire is the gift of God's love blazing through you.

Without the Violet Flame, beloved ones, there would have been no Earth today; without the full power of the Violet Flame there would have been no humanity, no guardian spirits; there would have been a void insofar as the Earth is concerned. The more you call on us for this Violet Flame, the more you magnetize its presence from us through and through us, the more opportunity we have to draw on the cosmic storehouse to channel that Violet Fire through you. This is an eternal verity, one of those many truths which have to be repeated often, because the blessed and sincere outer self becomes weighted down, not only by his or her own karma, but by the karma of those around him – so Zadkiel and I this day bring to you the full power, the full gratitude, for your acceptance of this Violet Flame. Know

that in the realms beyond so-called death it is the magnificent power of the Violet Fire which gives every God assistance to you and those you love in freeing each and every one of those loved ones from human creation, enabling them to arise into the octaves of light which the Christian world call the kingdom of heaven. It is that magnificent power of the Violet Fire that Mother Mary draws enabling so many of the children of Earth to come into embodiment with much less karma, as she pours it in, through and around their hearts.

Now in the name of God accept the fullness of that Violet Flame! Come often to our retreat, enter therein, be a part of that Violet Transmuting Flame and bring it back into the orbit of your own worlds as God's own love, as God's own light, as God's own mastery! I ask you this now. Thank you.

THE ASCENDED MASTER TEACHING FOUNDATION

The AMTF was founded, in April 1980, with the sole motivation to preserve, re-publish and expand the original teaching of the Bridge to Freedom, in its pure, unadulterated form. The Ascended Host had called this teaching “THE BIBLE FOR THE NEW AGE, WRITTEN FOR GENERATIONS YET TO COME.”

Through the effort of two volunteers, who functioned as an unpaid staff, using their own funds, this goal has been successfully completed. **Without this effort, the original teachings of the Bridge to Freedom would have fallen into oblivion.** Therefore, by this action, and not by words alone, those who follow exclusively the original teachings of the “Bridge to Freedom” may rightfully claim to be the successors of this organization.

It is noteworthy that so far, over 76 individuals, who consider themselves as channels, attempted to steer the AMTF away from its self-chosen course. **However, none of these individuals seized the opportunity to assist in the effort to preserve, fund, re-publish and distribute the original dictations given by the Ascended Host through Geraldine Innocente.** Would a genuine messenger of the Ascended Host not have offered help? Actions speak louder than words.

The founders of the AMTF traveled thousands of miles to interview several individuals, who were members of the original Board of Directors of the Bridge to Freedom. Also interviews with Alice Schutz, who at one time was the Secretary of Miss Innocente and William Cassiere, a messenger appointed by Saint Germain, to work with Mr. Ballard, were helpful. Mr. Cassiere had, for a time lived in the home of Mr. and Mrs. Ballard. Thus, the original vision and the plan of the Masters for the “Bridge to Freedom” was rediscovered, and preserved by incorporating it in the goals of the AMTF.

The Lamp of Truth was chosen as the emblem of the AMTF, to signify the relentless search for truth, which is the vow and pledge taken by all members of the Brotherhood of Truth at Crete. Geraldine Innocente and A.D.K. Luk, the individual who introduced and guided the founding members of the AMTF to this teaching, were embodied, several times, as oracles at Delphi. The AMTF believes that a quest for truth should be the cornerstone of all religious teachings. Thus, the Lamp of Truth appears on all its publications.

It was decided that the plan of the Ascended Host, as received by Geraldine Innocente, could best be realized by proceeding as follows::

1) Gathering of the original dictations. In 1979 it was estimated that only four individuals had a complete set of the original material channeled through Geraldine and these individuals refused to share their material. It took about 25,000 miles of travel and 10 years time to complete this task. At one time, a trip from Mt. Shasta to Switzerland was necessary to obtain the access to photocopy the book "Memories of Mother Mary."

2) Preparation of new book manuscripts, followed by printing and publishing the original texts. The newly published AMTF books contain both the original dictations by the Ascended Masters as well as new editions. The new editions consist of compilations of the original text, arranged according to subject. Such editions makes it easier for students and group leaders to concentrate on a single subject. The title "21 Essential Lessons," contains a complete study program to help the student on his path to the ascension. The goal of re-publishing the original "Bridge to Freedom" material was reached in 1990.

3) Translation of the original text into other major languages. So far (2008) twenty AMTF-books have been translated into German. The task of translating the original texts

of the “Bridge to Freedom” into Spanish was undertaken by “Grupo Serapis Bey,” located in Panama.

4) Establishing Ascended Master Teaching Groups. These groups have the dual task of enriching the knowledge of the student about God’s laws and returning the energy of the Ascended Masters spent in their previous dictations in the form of decrees, visualizations and songs.

The members of the AMTF are working together as a team, acting as Guardians of Truth. They are committed to preserve the original teachings of the Bridge to Freedom in their original pure form, and they are determined that this teaching be carried from generation to generation.

If given loving attention, and guarded well, the efforts of the Great White Brotherhood will prosper. The plan is to bring people together who are ready to study and apply the original teachings of the “Bridge to Freedom,” **without mixing them with other teachings**, and who wish to actively participate in this holy mission.

Individuals, totally committed to the study and practice of the teachings of the Bridge to Freedom, who are ready to actively apply these teachings in their daily lives and who do not have any affiliation with any other religious or metaphysical group are cordially invited to apply for membership in the AMTF.

It is an honor and a privilege to present the original teachings of the “Bridge to Freedom” to the students of today.

Distribution of “Bridge” Literature

The following quotations have been taken from various “Bridge To Freedom” publications, to point to the necessity of distributing this material on as wide a basis as possible, at a price within the means of students.

The Bridge Journal, Nov. 58, p 11: “The need of the hour is to disseminate the words of the Ascended Masters. One way of doing this is by sending our books, as gifts, to public libraries.”

The Initiations of the Seventh Ray, Saint Germain, p. 19: “It (The Bridge Journal) was designed to offer this service as reasonable as possible, so as not to tax the means of the people. This publication, and any other proceeding from the same source, are the property of the Great White Brotherhood. They are offered to all people, everywhere, at a price within their means.”

The Seventh Ray, German Edition, “Since Ascended Master Teaching is intended to be the teaching of the New Golden Age, it cannot be presented to English-speaking people only and be withheld from the remainder of the human race.”

The Bridge Journal, Oct. 59, p. 163: “The Supreme Importance of the Hour” by the Maha Chohan: “Each of the seven planets of our Sun must be quickened to enter and sustain itself in the orbit of the graduating planet. We are, therefore, of necessity, forced to reach mankind quickly, all of them and I shall expect every assistance in the cosmic push of the hour.”

AMTF PUBLICATIONS

Archangel Uriel, referring to the teachings of the Bridge to Freedom, said on May 16, 1954, "Genesis and all of the succeeding Biblical Law is being written again. It is a Bible made up of the energies of the Archangels and the Ascended Masters, that will stand for the rest of the civilizations being brought forth on this planet Earth."

ASCENDED MASTERS AND THEIR RETREATS, 448 pp. Compiled from the teachings of the "Bridge to Freedom" by W. Schroeder. Presented in the first part are biographies of 107 Ascended Masters. Details include the tests, trials and initiations they had to undergo during their last embodiment to gain the ascension. The knowledge gained from the personal experiences of these Masters will help the students in successfully passing similar tests and initiations and in gaining their freedom as well. The second part of the books contains many details of 31 Ascended Master Retreats, including those that were active during the historic Transmission Flame Services which greatly helped our planet during critical times.

THE LAW OF PRECIPITATION, 256 pp. Compiled by W. Schroeder. How to successfully meet your daily needs. Using a step-by-step method, this book describes, in detail, the necessary building blocks in manifesting your wishes. In addition to describing the theory of precipitation, dozens of examples are given, showing how individuals have used this information to their own advantage. Included are 30 episodes, illustrating how William J. Cassiere, a messenger appointed by Saint Germain, used the laws of precipitation in healing others.

MAN, HIS ORIGIN, HISTORY AND DESTINY by W. Schroeder, 368 pp. Using a variety of sources, this title presents mankind's unrecorded history. Much of this material has not been researched before, and it has not been available to the general public. Written in chronological order, the

reader learns of the conditions prevailing during the advent of man on Earth, including his origin, his age, the place where mankind first embodied and the coming of the lagards from other planets, causing the "Fall of Man" on Earth. Fascinating highlights of the Lemurian and Atlantean civilizations are given. Also depicted are accounts of the unchronicled history of Jesus and the oracles of Delphi. Archangel Michael's report of July 17, 1959 on the division of all of mankind. The new criteria is given that will be used in dividing mankind into two separate groups, one of which will find embodiment on a newly-created planet. The significance of this new process for the students of this teaching.

UNVEILED MYSTERIES, by Godfre Ray King, 388 pp.

This book contains Mr. Ballard's first experiences, following his meeting with the Ascended Master Saint Germain on Mount Shasta. We are happy to present to the students a full, unabridged copy of this priceless book, which heralded in the New Age. The new edition contains biographies of the Ascended Masters Saint Germain, Guy Ballard, and David Lloyd. A Chinese translation is also available.

THE SEVEN MIGHTY ELOHIM SPEAK ON THE SEVEN STEPS TO PRECIPITATION by Thomas Printz, 304 pp.

This book contains the unique and historic account of the principles employed in the creation of our planet, by the Builders of the Universe, known as the Seven Elohim. The Elohim explain how these principles may be applied by today's students in their daily affairs. Explanation of chakric centers and how to purify them. Why group activities form a magnetic field of energy that can be used by the Ascended Host.

THE INITIATIONS OF THE FIRST RAY, 304 pp.

Description of the initiations necessary to gain the ascension, with emphasis on mastering the initiation of the God-virtues of the First Ray. The history of the "Bridge to Freedom" Organization from the very beginning all the way to its dissolu-

tion, including how the dispensation for the “Bridge to Freedom” was obtained, and the purpose of this endeavor.

The history of the AMTF, including how the teaching of the “Bridge to Freedom” was saved from falling into oblivion. We added the article “The Teaching of the ‘Bridge to Freedom’ and Other Groups.” Here we are emphasizing that none of the persons, considered today as channels, supported the effort of saving the teaching, or republishing and distributing it.

El Morya’s trip to the birthplace of Jesus, as one of the Three Wisemen. In the chapter, “The Spiritual Caravan,” El Morya extends an invitation to students to join him in a global effort, bringing in the New Golden Age. Why the “Bridge to Freedom” was established and the tasks of the Bridge Builders of today.

THE INITIATIONS OF THE SEVENTH RAY, 304 pp. Description of the initiations necessary to gain the ascension, with emphasis on mastering the initiation of the God-virtues of the Seventh Ray. The Law of Karma including the Karma of Omission. The Law of Forgiveness.

How to establish and conduct Ascended Master Teaching Groups. Featured are primal requirements for an efficacious service, and the responsibilities of each group member, including its leader. The book is an indispensable aid for those involved in group activities.

Beneficial Radiations (weekly cycle, 2000 year cycle, radiation of the Elohim and other Ascended Beings, the retreats of the Ascended Masters, and the 12 temples around the Sun, also called “the Zodiac”). How to take advantage of these radiations.

MEMORIES OF BELOVED JESUS AND MOTHER MARY, 416 pp. These dictations by Jesus and Mother Mary, presented in chronological order, give the reader a complete account of their last embodiment. Many of the events are not

given in the Bible, such as early life experiences of Jesus and Mary, Jesus trip to India and details of his ascension. Jesus explains the true purpose of his mission. The reader learns of Mary's journey to Europe, including her travels to Fatima, Lourdes and Glastonbury. Mother Mary explains the Law of Healing and the establishment of healing centers.

THE ANGELIC KINGDOM, 448 pp. This new title contains ALL of the dictations by Ascended Beings on the subject of angels, including text from the booklet "Archangel Michael and his Helpers." These dictations allow the reader to get a comprehensive view of the activities of our unselfish, loving, helpers from the Angelic Kingdom. Each of the Archangels radiates one of the virtues of the Godhead, such as protection, illumination, and peace. This book contains personal addresses to the students from members of the Angelic Kingdom, showing them how to use these virtues for achieving their own freedom.

MANIFESTING VICTORIOUS ACCOMPLISHMENT, 304 pp. (formerly "I AM Discourses," by the Cosmic Being Mighty Victory).

It was Mighty Victory who was able to set the Occult Law aside. This tall Master from Venus embodies the God-Virtue of Victorious Accomplishment. He has offered to assist students to manifest this God-Quality in their daily affairs.

We added dictations by the Cosmic Being Mighty Victory, given through Geraldine Innocente. These dictations complement the discourses previously given through Mr. Ballard, demonstrating that all of these published dictations came from the Great White Brotherhood, as presented through their accredited messengers.

21 ESSENTIAL LESSONS by W. Schroeder, in 2 Volumes. These graded instructions contain a summary of the teaching and all information necessary, if applied, to make the ascension in this embodiment. They are written in an easy-to-

understand manner. A must for both group leaders and dedicated students, who study alone.

Volume 1, 336 pp. It contains the basic concepts of the teaching, such as the I AM Presence, the Violet Flame, the Protective Pillar of Light, the Law of Karma and why and how we should decree. It also describes the functions of the elemental and angelic kingdoms.

Descriptions of the God-virtues of the Seven Rays and how to attune to Ascended Masters, Elohim and Archangels.

Volume 2 (320 pp.) is intended for those students who wish to become chelas of the Ascended Masters. It describes the functions of the Hierarchy (Governing Board) of the Earth, how their messengers to mankind are selected and group activity. It is also explained how a chela may achieve the ascension, by successfully completing the various initiations and by performing the required service to God and to mankind.

ELECTRONS, THE BUILDING BLOCKS OF THE UNIVERSE, AND THE ELEMENTAL KINGDOM, 320 pp. 101 dictations explaining the origin and function of electrons as well as their relationship to individual life. Explains energy and vibration. Dictations by the Directors of the Kingdom of Nature (earth, air, water, fire). The chapter on elementals explains the different types of elementals and their function in the kingdom of nature. These details lead to a better understanding of elementals such as sylphs, undines, gnomes and salamanders. Causes of catastrophes and how to mitigate them.

SONGS AND DECREES, 80 pp. For personal application and group work.

DAILY MEDITATIONS, 48 pp. These meditations make use of the prevailing radiation of each day of the week. This knowledge and application accelerates the spiritual progress of the student and blesses the location as well.

TEACHINGS FOR THE NEW GOLDEN AGE, 256 pp. Compiled by W. Schroeder. Presented in this publication is a series of addresses by the Ascended Master Kuthumi, present World Teacher. Students will welcome the opportunity of becoming acquainted with messages that are vital in bringing in a new Golden Age. The study and application of this material will enable students to become teachers, themselves, thus assisting the Ascended Host in implementing their plans.

MOTHER MARY'S ASSISTANCE TODAY, W. Schroeder, 256 pp. Mother Mary describes, in great detail, the cycle of life, death and re-embodiment, including the experiences after so-called death. This information has never been published, by anyone. Experiences after death include: meeting family members, judgment before the Karmic Board, assignment by the Karmic Board to Temples of Learning (in preparation for re-embodiment), Mother Mary's assistance and her service at the Temple of the Sacred Heart, the selection process for embodiment, creation of the pattern for a future physical body, preparation and schooling for new embodiment and how parents are selected. Learn about the "Fountain of Youth," how individuals can have a longer life-span and steps everyone can take to have perfectly-born and healthy children. Explains how to maintain perfect health.

BRIDGE TO FREEDOM JOURNAL. These original dictations of the Ascended Masters were published in the monthly magazine of the "Bridge to Freedom" Activity. **These messages are the very core of the teaching** and cannot be found in any other book. They are a practical guide, leading to spiritual development and a better understanding of the activities of the Ascended Ones.

Book 1: 4/1952-3/54; Book 2: 4/1954-3/1956; Book 3: 4/1956-11/1957; Book 4: 12/57-7/59; Book 5: 8/59-6/1961. All in soft cover. Books vary from 368 to 500 pp.

DICTATIONS, 99 Dictations by the Ascended Host. 448 pp. The dictations give actual reports of the meetings of the Karmic Board, how to develop discrimination, Kuthumi's Mystic Mantle and the Masters' efforts in the 19th century through Helen Blavatsky.

BRIDGE TO FREEDOM BULLETINS, Original dictations of the Masters of Wisdom, published on a weekly basis, approx. 560 pp. each.

Book 1: 4/1952 - 3/1957; Book 2: 4/1957 - 6/1961.

For a free booklist of all AMTF-Publications, incl. lectures on CD's and prices, please write to AMTF, P.O. Box 466, Mount Shasta, CA 96067, or search the Internet at:

www.ascendedmaster.org

